

Dissecting the Role of the Response Regulator SAC29 in Brassica Species

Thesis submitted for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy

Department of Food and Nutritional Sciences

Chelsea Snell

September 2016

Content

CONTENTS
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTSv
LIST OF FIGURESvii
LIST OF TABLESxiv
ABBREVIATIONS XV
ABSTRACT
CHAPTER 1: LITERATURE REVIEW
1.1 The Brassicaceae family 2
1.1.1 Arabidopsis thaliana2
1.1.2 <i>Brassica</i> genus
1.1.2.1 Brassica napus
1.2 Plant signalling: Two component systems
1.3 The multistep phosphorelay system 8
1.4 Response Regulators
1.5 Role of type-A ARRs in cytokinin signalling 11
1.6 Function of type-A <i>ARRs</i> in abiotic stress
1.7 Type-B <i>ARR</i> s19
1.8 Pseudo Response Regulators
1.9 Type-C ARRs: A novel group23
1.9.1 <i>ARR22</i>
1.10 Response regulators in crop plants
1.11 SAC29: An orthologue of ARR22 in Brassica
napus

1.12 Seed development, storage proteins, lipids and	
proteases	30
1.13 Plant responses to wounding	32
1.14 Hypotheses, aims and objectives	33
1.14.1 Project aims	34
CHAPTER 2: MATERIALS AND METHODS	36
2.1 Plant material and growth conditions	37
2.1.1 Plant wounding	38
2.2 Dexamethasone treatment	38
2.3 Physiology measurements	38
2.3.1 Measurement of leaf number	38
2.3.2 Measurement of rosette area	38
2.3.3 Measurement of primary inflorescence height	38
2.3.4 Measurement of axillary branch number	38
2.3.5 Measurement of aborted silique number	38
2.3.6 Measurement of flower emergence rate	38
2.3.7 Statistical analysis	40
2.3.8 GUS histochemical analysis	40
2.4 Bioinformatic analysis	41
2.5 Reverse transcription PCR analysis of gene expression	42
2.5.1 Primer design	42
2.5.2 Verification of primer specificity	42
2.5.3 Total RNA extraction and cDNA synthesis	43
2.5.4 RT-PCR reaction	44
2.6 Sequencing of transcripts of interest	44
2.6.1 PCR purification	44
2.6.2 Cloning	45

2.6.3 <i>E. coli</i> transformation	
2.6.4 Plasmid isolation	47
2.7 Protein expression analyses	47
2.7.1 Antibody design	47
2.7.2 Protein extraction and quantification	48
2.7.3 Dot blot detection of proteins with antibodies	49
2.7.4 Western Blotting: SDS-PAGE	50
2.7.5 Western Blotting: Immunoblotting	50
2.7.6 Western Blotting: Coomassie staining	50
2.7.7 Western Blotting: Detection of proteins with antibodies	51
CHAPTER 3: CHARACTERISATION OF RESPONSE REGU	
IN BRASSICA SPECIES	
3.1 Introduction	
3.2 Identification of putative Response Regulators in E	
<i>B. rapa</i> and <i>B. oleracea</i>	54
<i>B. rapa</i> and <i>B. oleracea</i>	
-	56
3.3 Phylogenetic analysis	56 62
3.3 Phylogenetic analysis 3.4 Analysis of type-A and type-B <i>BnRR</i> s	56 62 63
 3.3 Phylogenetic analysis 3.4 Analysis of type-A and type-B BnRRs 3.4.1 Amino acid analysis of type-B BnRRs 	56 62 63 64
 3.3 Phylogenetic analysis 3.4 Analysis of type-A and type-B BnRRs 3.4.1 Amino acid analysis of type-B BnRRs 3.4.2 Structural analysis of BnRRs 	56 62 63 64 72
 3.3 Phylogenetic analysis 3.4 Analysis of type-A and type-B BnRRs 3.4.1 Amino acid analysis of type-B BnRRs 3.4.2 Structural analysis of BnRRs 3.5 ARR22 orthologues in Brassicas 	56 62 63 64 72 72
 3.3 Phylogenetic analysis 3.4 Analysis of type-A and type-B BnRRs 3.4.1 Amino acid analysis of type-B BnRRs 3.4.2 Structural analysis of BnRRs 3.5 ARR22 orthologues in Brassicas 3.5.1 Identification of Brassica ARR22 orthologues 	56 62 63 64 72 72 73
 3.3 Phylogenetic analysis 3.4 Analysis of type-A and type-B BnRRs 3.4.1 Amino acid analysis of type-B BnRRs 3.4.2 Structural analysis of BnRRs 3.5 ARR22 orthologues in Brassicas 3.5.1 Identification of Brassica ARR22 orthologues 3.5.2 Syntenic comparisons 	56 62 63 64 72 72 73 75
 3.3 Phylogenetic analysis 3.4 Analysis of type-A and type-B BnRRs 3.4.1 Amino acid analysis of type-B BnRRs 3.4.2 Structural analysis of BnRRs 3.5 ARR22 orthologues in Brassicas 3.5.1 Identification of Brassica ARR22 orthologues 3.5.2 Syntenic comparisons 3.5.3 Genomic structure characterization 	
 3.3 Phylogenetic analysis 3.4 Analysis of type-A and type-B BnRRs 3.4.1 Amino acid analysis of type-B BnRRs 3.4.2 Structural analysis of BnRRs 3.5 ARR22 orthologues in Brassicas 3.5.1 Identification of Brassica ARR22 orthologues 3.5.2 Syntenic comparisons 3.5.3 Genomic structure characterization 3.5.4 Sequence alignment 	
 3.3 Phylogenetic analysis 3.4 Analysis of type-A and type-B BnRRs 3.4.1 Amino acid analysis of type-B BnRRs 3.4.2 Structural analysis of BnRRs 3.5 ARR22 orthologues in Brassicas 3.5.1 Identification of Brassica ARR22 orthologues 3.5.2 Syntenic comparisons 3.5.3 Genomic structure characterization 3.5.4 Sequence alignment 3.6 Discussion 	
 3.3 Phylogenetic analysis 3.4 Analysis of type-A and type-B BnRRs 3.4.1 Amino acid analysis of type-B BnRRs 3.4.2 Structural analysis of BnRRs 3.5 ARR22 orthologues in Brassicas 3.5.1 Identification of Brassica ARR22 orthologues 3.5.2 Syntenic comparisons 3.5.3 Genomic structure characterization 3.5.4 Sequence alignment 3.6.1 Identification of BrRRs, BoRRs and BnRRs 	

<i>B. napus</i>
3.7 Conclusions
CHAPTER 4: ANALYSIS OF GENE EXPRESSION
4.1 Introduction
4.2 RT-PCR PCR analysis of type-A and type-B BnRR gene expression
4.3 Spatial and temporal reverse transcription PCR analysis of putative ARR22 orthologues in <i>B. napus</i>
4.3.1 Differential expression of putative ARR22 B. rapa and B. oleracea orthologous transcripts in B. napus
4.3.2 RT-PCR analysis of <i>BnRR76 – BnRR79</i>
4.3.3 Amplification of the putative <i>BrRR39</i> orthologue in <i>B. napus</i>
4.4 Separate amplification of BnRR76 – BnRR79
transcripts
4.4.1 Amplification of <i>BnRR76</i> and <i>BnRR78</i> 102
4.4.2 Amplification of <i>BnRR77</i> and <i>BnRR79</i> 105
4.5 RT-PCR analysis of gene expression post-wounding in <i>B. napus</i>
4.5.1 Effect of wounding on <i>BnRR76 – BnRR79</i> gene expression
4.5.2 Effect of wounding on SSP and protease gene expression
4.6 Protein analysis of putative ARR22 orthologues in
B. napus
4.6.1 Analysis of BnRR76 – BnRR79 protein expression 113
4.6.2 Protein expression post-wounding 113
4.7 Discussion
4.7.1 Expression profiles of type-A and type-B <i>BnRR</i> s during seed development
4.7.2 Distinguishing and dissecting the gene and protein expression patterns of <i>BnRR76 – BnRR79</i>

4.7.3 Effect of wounding on <i>BnRR76 – BnRR79</i> gene and protein levels
4.7.4 Effect of wounding on seed filling 123
4.8 Conclusions
Chapter 5: EFFECTS OF DEXAMETHASONE (DEX) INDUCED OVEREXPRESSION OF ARR22 IN ARABIDOPSIS
5.1 Introduction
5.2 Effect of DEX induced <i>ARR22</i> expression on leaf and rosette development
5.2.1 GUS analysis of <i>ARR22</i> expression in response to DEX treatment
5.2.2 RT-PCR analysis of ARR22 expression in response to DEX treatment
5.2.3 Analysis of <i>ARR22</i> protein expression in response to DEX treatment
5.3 Effect of DEX application on root phenotype 148
5.4 Effect of DEX induced ARR22 expression post floral
induction
5.4.1 Post floral GUS analysis
5.5 GUS analysis of DEX induced ARR22 expression in specific tissues
5.6 Discussion
5.6.1 DEX-induced ARR22 overexpression severely compromises growth and development
5.7 Conclusions
CHAPTER 6: GENERAL DISCUSSION
FUTURE WORK
BIBLIOGRAPHY
APPENDICES

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

Firstly I would like to express huge gratitude to my supervisors Dr Carol Wagstaff and Professor Jerry Roberts for their continued guidance, perseverance and immense support. It has been a real pleasure to work with them and I have gained a huge variety of skills and confidence during the last four years for which I am very thankful. I also give special recognition to all past and present lab group colleagues for providing constructive feedback and suggestions which have all aided in the completion of this project.

I would also like to give thanks to the BBSRC DTP for funding the research and the University of Nottingham for their additional assistance.

The Food and Nutritional Sciences department at the University of Reading additionally deserve huge recognition for providing encouragement and an enjoyable and welcoming working environment from which I have made many lifelong friends. I also express thanks to the glasshouse staff for their help with growing the numerous plants.

Furthermore, I'm very grateful to Sense About Science for allowing me to carry out my placement and delivering an experience which has truly guided me in my future decisions.

vi

Lastly, special thanks to my mum Ann, dad Paul and brother Mitch who have provided sustained reassurance. And last but not least to my partner Mohsin who has dealt with my highs and lows yet continues to motivate me and ensures that I maintain a smile each day.

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 1.2: Brassica napus......5

Figure 1.11: RT-PCR analysis of *ARR22* expression, demonstrating splice variants in leaf (Lf), stem (St), bud (B), flowers (FI), small (SmI),

Figure 2.3: Example standard curve produced from BCA assay 49

Figure 3.4. Predicted genomic structures of (**A**) *ARR22* (**B**) *BrRR39* (Bra001099) (**C**) *BnRR76* (BnaA03gXXXXD [Identified]) (**D**) *BrRR40* (Bra040204) (**E**) *BnRR77* (BnaA05g33120D) (**F**) *BoRR38* (Bol034163) (**G**) *BnRR78* (BnaC03g33640D) (**H**) *BoRR39* (Bol001327) (**I**) *BnRR79* (BnaC05g4737D)77

Figure 4.10. RT-PCR analysis of SSP napin A (napA) gene expression (**A**) Throughout development in unwounded buds (B), flowers (F), and seeds 10 – 60 DAF (**B**) In 20 and 35 DAF seeds post wounding; control unwounded (C), 5 – 120 mins. *UBQ10* as housekeeping control ... 109

Figure 4.11. RT-PCR analysis of cysteine protease gene expression (**A**) Throughout development in unwounded buds (B), flowers (F), and seeds 10 – 60 DAF (**B**) In 20 and 35 DAF seeds post wounding; control unwounded (C), 5 – 120 mins. *UBQ10* as housekeeping control ... 110

Figure 4.12. RT-PCR analysis of seed specific protein gene expression (**A**) Throughout development in unwounded buds (B), flowers (F), and seeds 10 - 60 DAF (**B**) In 20 and 35 DAF seeds post wounding; control unwounded (C), 5 - 120 mins. *UBQ10* as housekeeping control ... 111

Figure 4.13. RT-PCR analysis of cruciferin gene expression. (**A**) Throughout development in unwounded buds (B), flowers (F), and seeds

10 – 60 DAF (**B**) In 20 and 35 DAF seeds post wounding; control unwounded (C), 5 – 120 mins. *UBQ10* as housekeeping control ... 112

Figure 5.2. Effect of DEX (+) or DEX control (-) treatment on rosette area after 3 weeks of spraying. Statistically significant changes compared within lines and indicated with * when p<0.05 and ** when p<0.01. Error bars represent standard error of the mean; n=3.... 137

Figure 5.13. Effect of DEX or (-) DEX control treatments for 2 weeks post floral induction on axillary branch phenotype in (**A**) Pro_{355} :ARR22 line 11-7 (**B**) Pro_{355} :ARR22 line 15-5 (**C**) Pro_{355} :ARR22^{D74N} line 17-3 (**D**) Pro_{355} :ARR22^{D74N} line 20-3 and (**E**) ColWT plants. Bar = 1 cm..... 160

Figure 5.16. Histochemical localisation of *ARR22* gene expression in *Arabidopsis* flowers incubated with DEX or (-) DEX control for 24 hours. White arrows indicate localisation of GUS activity. Bar = $1 \text{ cm} \dots 164$

LIST OF TABLES

Table 2.1: cDNA synthesis priming premix	43
Table 2.2: Qiagen Cloning Plus Kit ligation-reaction mix preparation	

Table 3.1: Putative Arabidopsis response regulator orthologues ir	ו <i>B.</i>
napus, B. rapa and B. oleracea.	. 57

ABBREVIATIONS

%	Percentage
°C	Degrees centigrade
ABA	Abscisic acid
ACC	1-aminocyclopropane-1-carboxylic acid
AHK	Arabidopsis histidine kinase
ANOVA	Analysis of variance
Asp (D)	Aspartate
ATP	Adenosine triphosphate
β	Beta
bp	Base pair
bZIP	Basic Leucine Zipper
cDNA	Complementary deoxynucleic acid
cm	Centimetre
СТАВ	Hexadecyl trimethyl-ammonium bromide
CTAB d	Hexadecyl trimethyl-ammonium bromide Days
d	Days
d DAF	Days Days after flowering
d DAF DAP	Days Days after flowering Days after pollination
d DAF DAP ddH ₂ O	Days Days after flowering Days after pollination Double distilled water
d DAF DAP ddH ₂ O DEPC	Days Days after flowering Days after pollination Double distilled water Diethylpyrocarbonate
d DAF DAP ddH2O DEPC DEX	Days Days after flowering Days after pollination Double distilled water Diethylpyrocarbonate Dexamethasone
d DAF DAP ddH2O DEPC DEX DNA	Days Days after flowering Days after pollination Double distilled water Diethylpyrocarbonate Dexamethasone Deoxynucleic acid
d DAF DAP ddH2O DEPC DEX DNA dNTP	Days Days after flowering Days after pollination Double distilled water Diethylpyrocarbonate Dexamethasone Deoxynucleic acid Deoxynucleotide
d DAF DAP ddH2O DEPC DEX DNA dNTP ECL	Days Days after flowering Days after pollination Double distilled water Diethylpyrocarbonate Dexamethasone Deoxynucleic acid Deoxynucleotide Enhanced chemiluminescence

GFP	Green fluorescence protein
GUS	β-glucuronidase
h	Hours
HA	Hemagglutinin
НК	Histidine kinase
HPt	Phosphotransfer protein
His	Histidine
hrs	Hours
IgG	Immunoglobulin G
IPTG	Isopropyl β -D-1-thiogalactopyranoside
JA	Jasmonic acid
Kb	Kilobase
L	Litre
LB	Lysogeny broth
Lys (K)	Lysine
Lys (K) M	Lysine Molar
М	Molar
M mA	Molar Milliamps
M mA Mb	Molar Milliamps Megabase
M mA Mb mins	Molar Milliamps Megabase Minutes
M mA Mb mins ml	Molar Milliamps Megabase Minutes millitre
M mA Mb mins mI mm	Molar Milliamps Megabase Minutes millitre Millimetre
M mA Mb mins mI mm mM	Molar Milliamps Megabase Minutes millitre Millimetre Millimolar
M mA Mb mins mI mm mM ng	Molar Milliamps Megabase Minutes millitre Millimetre Millimolar Nanogram
M mA Mb mins mI mm mM ng nm	Molar Milliamps Megabase Minutes Millimetre Millimetre Nanogram Nanometre
M mA Mb mins ml mm mM ng nm NLS	Molar Milliamps Megabase Minutes Millitre Millimetre Millimolar Nanogram Nanometre Nuclear localisation signal

PCR	Polymerase chain reaction
RNA	Ribonucleic acid
RT-PCR	Reverse transcription polymerase chain reaction
S	Seconds
SA	Salicylic acid
SAM	Shoot apical meristem
SDS	Sodium dodecyl sulfate
SSP	Seed storage protein
TAG	Triacylglycerol
TCS	Two component system
TE	Tris-EDTA
TBS	Tris-buffered saline
Tris-HCL	Tris-hydrochloride
TTBS	Tris-buffered saline + Tween 20
U	Uracil
μg	Micrograms
μl	Microlitre
μΜ	Micromolar
UTR	Untranslated region
V	Volts
v/v	Volume to volume
w/v	Weight to volume
X-gal	5-bromo-4-chloro-3-indolyl-β-D-galactopyranoside
X-gluc	5-bromo-4-chloro-3-indolyl-beta-D-glucuronic acid

Abstract

Response regulators (RRs) are crucial signalling components that allow 1 plants to respond to fluctuations in their environment. ARR22 is a 2 unique type-C RR previously identified in Arabidopsis that is 3 hypothesised to be post-transcriptionally up-regulated in response to 4 wounding at the seed: funiculus junction and hence has a predicted role 5 in assimilate partitioning. A putative orthologue known as SAC29 has 6 been isolated in the economically important allotetraploid crop Brassica 7 napus (B. napus). 8

9

A total of 83 putative RRs in *B. napus* (*BnRRs*) have been identified which can be classified into type-A, -B and -C RRs comparable to *Arabidopsis*. A subset of putative type-A and type-B *BnRR*s were examined further and expression was detected in early seed development stages which may reveal novel functions for these genes in *B. napus*.

16

In silico and expression analyses have identified and characterised four 17 putative ARR22 orthologues (BnRR76 – BnRR79) that exhibit 81.25% 18 19 amino acid similarity. Distinct differences in nucleotide and amino acid sequence were observed in BnRR76 and BnRR78 that originate from B. 20 rapa and B. oleracea parental genomes respectively. All genes contain 21 two introns, one located within the 5'UTR and one in the ORF, similar to 22 ARR22. RT-PCR analysis revealed differences in spatial and temporal 23 expression of *BnRR76* and *BnRR79* during seed development. Retention 24 25 of an intron located within the open reading frame in BnRR77 and BnRR79 was also observed at different stages of seed maturation. 26

27

28 Mechanical wounding of seeds did not elicit a change in seed storage 29 protein or cysteine protease expression even after 120 mins and hence

does not support the hypothesis that putative *B. napus* orthologues of 30 ARR22 are necessarily involved in assimilate partitioning. An antibody 31 was designed to recognise an amino acid sequence present in ARR22, 32 and BnRR76 – BnRR79, and was subsequently used in Western blot 33 analysis. Expression of BnRR76 – BnRR79 proteins in seeds was rapidly 34 up-regulated at 60 mins post-wounding while gene expression levels 35 remained at a baseline level until 120 mins when protein level 36 decreased suggesting that a rapid wound response occurs at the protein 37 level rather than at the level of gene expression. 38

39

Using a dexamethasone (DEX) inducible system, physiological effects of 40 ARR22 overexpression were elucidated. DEX-induced overexpression 41 resulted in severe phenotypes comparable to cytokinin receptor mutants 42 such as reduced rosette area and stunted inflorescence. Transgenic lines 43 in which a predicted phosphorylation site, hypothesised to be critical for 44 protein function during stress response, had been mutated exhibited 45 comparable phenotypic effects and hence suggests a possible different 46 mode of mechanism of ARR22 when ectopically expressed. 47

48

This project explores and characterises response regulators, with 49 particular focus on their involvement in seed development, for the first 50 time in the economically important oilseed crop *B. napus*. Future work 51 should examine wounding effects at longer time points as well as aim to 52 elucidate downstream components and targets of ARR22 and its 53 orthologues BnRR76 BnRR79. putative Β. 54 napus _

Chapter 1:

Literature Review

55 1.1 The Brassicaceae family

The Brassicaceae family, also known as the mustard family, comprises over 3,700 flowering species (The Plant List 2013).

58

59 1.1.1 Arabidopsis thaliana

60 *Arabidopsis thaliana* (**Fig. 1.1**; thale cress) is a small weedy 61 dicotyledonous plant belonging to the Brassicaceae family and found 62 widely across Europe and Asia (Meyerowitz and Somerville 1994). It 63 grows to approximately 25 cm in height and produces siliques up to 20 64 mm in length.

65

Although of no agronomic or economic importance, it is a popular model 66 system for plant genetics and molecular biology research which is 67 attributable to several advantageous characteristics. It has a rapid life 68 cycle, taking 6-8 weeks from germination to maturity and is prolific in 69 producing seed through self-pollination. Its small diploid 125 Mb 70 genome was the first of any higher plant species to be fully sequenced 71 which allowed the research community to begin large scale projects to 72 determine the roles of its complement of approximately 25 000 genes 73 (Arabidopsis Genome Initiative 2000). Genetic analysis in Arabidopsis 74 has become somewhat straightforward with the advent of such 75 molecular techniques as mutagenesis, introducing DNA via 76 Agrobacterium tumefaciens as well as the development of mutant 77

genetic maps (Koornneef et al., 1982; Koornneef et al., 1983; Lloyd etal., 1986).



Figure 1.1. Arabidopsis thaliana during the vegetative phase (left); 80 fully grown (middle); flowering (right); and seeds (right). Flower and 81 mm, other bars cm. Source: http://wwwseed bar 1 1 82 ijpb.versailles.inra.fr/en/arabido/arabido.html. 83 84

Thanks to such advances, the fundamental growth and developmental 85 processes common to all plants is relatively well understood. While it is 86 necessary to continue to exploit the advantages of Arabidopsis to gain a 87 full understanding of all its genes, it is of course warranted to translate 88 and progress this research base into more complex crop species. Indeed 89 comparative genetic analyses between *Arabidopsis* and crops such as 90 rice and maize have been carried out (Gale and Devos 1998; Keller and 91 Feuillet 2000; Liu et al., 2001) and genome sequencing has allowed for 92 the comparison of genomes and proteomes (The International Rice 93

Genome Sequence Project 2005; Schnable et al., 2009; Schmutz et al.,
2010).

96

97 1.1.2 Brassica genus

98 Owing to their wide morphological diversity, *Brassica* species are found 99 in several edible forms within the human diet and hence are of 100 significant economic importance. They also provide many nutritional 101 benefits and are a source of anti-cancer compounds (van Poppel et al., 102 1999; Finley 2003).

103

104 **1.1.2.1** Brassica napus

Brassica napus (B. napus) is an oilseed crop cultivated in several parts 105 of the world including India, China, Europe, Canada and Australia used 106 primarily for animal feed, vegetable oils and biofuel. B. napus is the 107 third major source of vegetable oil after soybean and oil palm (USDA-108 FAS 2016). Global demand and growth for the oil has significantly 109 increased over the past decade due to its nutritional advantages, 110 containing the least amount of saturated fat than other edible oils and a 111 mix of essential omega-3 and omega-6 fatty acids. It has hence become 112 a crop of high interest for genetic improvement. *B. napus* (**Fig. 1.2**) 113 possesses an allotetraploid (AACC) genome derived approximately 7 114 500 years ago from the natural hybridization of *B. rapa* (AA genome) 115

- and *B. oleracea* (CC genome) forming part of the 'Triangle of U' (**Fig.**
- 117 **1.3**; Nagaharu 1935; Chalhoub et al., 2014).



Figure 1.2. *Brassica napus*. Source: http://www.biopix.com/rapebrassica-napus_photo-43537.aspx.

121

118

122 The Multinational *Brassica* Genome Project 123 (http://brassica.nbi.ac.uk/welcome.htm) was formed in 2002, aiming to 124 develop and bring genomic resources into the public domain. In 2011 125 the *B. rapa* genome (accession Chiifu-401-42) was published which was followed 3 years later by the *B. oleracea* genome (Liu et al., 2014;
Parkin et al., 2014). Recently a draft genome of *B. napus* was also
released, sequenced using whole genome sequencing (line Darmor-*bzh*) *and mapped to B. rapa and B. oleracea* (Chalhoub et al., 2014) which
will significantly aid in crop improvement.



Figure 1.3. 'Triangle of U' theory depicting genetic relationship between Brassica species. Taken from Østergaard and King 2008.

139 1.2 Plant signalling: Two component systems

Two-component systems are sophisticated intracellular signalling 140 mechanisms which allow prokaryotic and eukaryotic organisms to both 141 sense and transduce an environmental signal into the necessary 142 response. Initially identified in bacteria as a chemotaxis apparatus, 143 simple two-component systems comprise a membrane bound receptor 144 histidine kinase (HK) to sense an extracellular signal and a response 145 regulator (RR) to translate the signal (Fig. 1.4; Kofoid and Parkinson, 146 147 1988; Stewart and Dahlquist, 1988). The activity of the response regulator is altered when an autophosphorylation event occurs on a 148 conserved His residue of the histidine kinase in response to an 149 environmental stimulus. Subsequently a phosphoryl group is transferred 150 to a conserved Asp residue in the receiver domain on the response 151 152 regulator, activating its output domain (Appleby et al., 1996; Mizuno 1998). 153



Figure 1.4. Two component systems and the proteins involved. Sensor kinase receives signals resulting in autophosphorylation and the transfer of a phosphoryl (P) group from the sensor kinase to a response regulator. Adapted fromMitrophangy and Groisman (2008).

160 **1.3 The multistep phosphorelay system**

161	The signalling system in plants, however, generally includes a third
162	'bridge' component known as a histidine phosphotransfer protein (HPt)
163	which is also present in some prokaryotic systems (Burbulys et al.,
164	1991; Appleby et al., 1996; Mizuno 1998). In this evolved system, a
165	phosphoryl group is transferred multiple times (following a
166	His \rightarrow Asp \rightarrow His \rightarrow Asp pattern) and is branded the multi-step His-to-Asp
167	phosphorelay (Fig. 1.5; Appleby et al., 1996; D'Agostino and Kieber
168	1999; Perraud et al., 1999). This modification to the simple system has
169	been hypothesised to provide a number of regulatory checkpoints to

allow for, and co-ordinate, signal cross-talk (Urao et al., 2000; Urao et al., 2000; Urao

171 al., 2001).



172

Figure 1.5. Features of the multistep phosphorelay system. A hybrid kinase receives a signal, such as cytokinin binding, resulting in the autophosphorylation of a His residue (H). A phosphate (P) is passed to an attached receiver domain before being relayed to a His-containing phosphotransfer protein (HPt) and subsequently to the receiver domain of a response regulator. Adapted fromLohrmann and Harter (2002).

180 **1.4 Response Regulators**

Response regulators are crucial components in plants for the 181 transduction of a signal in response to a variety of stresses, such as 182 heat, salinity and drought, in order to transcriptionally influence growth 183 and development. In Arabidopsis, 24 response regulator genes (ARR1 to 184 ARR24) have been identified (Kiba et al., 2004) and each possesses a 185 120 amino acid receiver domain that contains a conserved DDK motif 186 (Asp, Asp, Lys) (Imamura et al., 1999). This receiver domain is fused to 187 a carboxy terminal output extension. Response regulators were 188 originally classified into two major groups, based on structural 189 composition (Fig. 1.6), known as type-A and type-B (Imamura et al., 190 1999; Hwang et al., 2002). 191



Figure 1.6. Structural composition of type-A, -B, -C and pseudo Response Regulators. Type-A and –C RRs possess only receiver domains (pink) containing the D, D, K motif for phosphorylation. Type-B RRs possess this in addition to a nuclear localisation signal (NLS) and a Cterminal extension (orange) containing the GARP domain. In contrast, the structure of Pseudo-RRs lacks these domains. Adapted from Gupta 2012.

200

Type-A ARRs are categorized by the possession of a short carboxy 201 terminal extension whereas type-B ARRs possess a much longer carboxy 202 terminal extension (Imamura et al., 1999). However phylogenetic 203 analysis has since extended the classification with two additional groups 204 added referred to as type-C and pseudo response regulators (PRR) (Fig. 205 1.7; Mizuno and Nakamichi 2005; Schaller et al., 2007). The five 206 members of the PRR gene family (PRR9, PRR7, PRR5, PRR3, and 207 PRR1/TOC1) are not directly considered as players within phosphorelay 208 systems since they lack the necessary aspartate residue for 209

phosphorylation which is often replaced by glutamate (Makino et al.,
2000; Matsushika et al., 2000). Their role lies within maintaining
circadian rhythms which is facilitated by the possession of a CCT motif
within their C-terminal extension (Mizuno and Nakamichi 2005;
Nakamichi et al., 2005).

215

The multi-step phosphorelay system is not solely confined to *Arabidopsis* and a number of components have been found in a variety of important crop species such as soybean, rice, maize and Brassicas (Sakakibara et al., 1999; Whitelaw et al., 1999; Asakura et al., 2003; Du et al., 20007; Mochida et al., 2010) which will later be discussed.

1.5 Role of type-A ARRs in cytokinin signalling

223 The type-A response regulator family consists of 10 members (ARR3, ARR4, ARR5, ARR6, ARR7, ARR8, ARR9, ARR15, ARR16, and ARR17) 224 and these have been implicated in a number of functions particularly 225 during hormone signalling as well as in response to drought and 226 nutritional status (Coello and Polacco 1999; To et al., 2004; Wang et 227 al., 2011). The sub-cellular localisation of type-A ARR expression has 228 been examined through the use of reporter genes such as green 229 fluorescent protein (GFP) which has shown ARR5, ARR6, ARR7 and 230 ARR15 to be restricted to the nucleus whereas ARR4 and ARR16 appear 231 to additionally be expressed in the cytoplasm (Imamura et al., 2001; 232

Sweere et al., 2001; Kiba et al., 2002). This evidence alludes to theirextensive role in plant signalling.

235



236

Figure 1.7. Phylogenetic tree constructed from amino acid sequences of ARR receiver domains showing the three main groups. Adapted from Kiba et al., 2004.

240

241 The exogenous application of cytokinin, strikingly, leads to the rapid up-

- regulation of type-A ARRs demonstrating their role in the signalling of
- this plant hormone (Brandstatter and Kiever 1998; Taniguchi et al.,

1998, Kiba et al., 1999; D'Agostino et al., 2000). Microarray analyses 244 have revealed that each gene appears to accumulate at a different level, 245 for example ARR5, ARR6, ARR7 and ARR15 are rapidly induced to a 246 higher level with evidence suggesting that this is via transcriptional 247 activation without *de novo* protein synthesis, hence they can be denoted 248 249 "primary response genes". In comparison, ARR4, ARR8 and ARR9 have a comparatively high basal level (Imamura et al., 1998; Taniguchi et 250 al., 1998; D'Agostino et al., 2000; Che et al., 2002; Rashotte et al., 251 2003). It has in fact come to light through loss-of-function and gain-of-252 function mutational studies that type-A ARRs are partially redundant 253 254 negative regulators of cytokinin and are involved in a negative feedback loop with type-B ARRs (Hwang and Sheen 2001; Kiba et al., 2003; To et 255 al., 2004). Specifically, the suggested cytokinin signalling mechanism 256 involves cytokinin signal perception by histidine kinase cytokinin 257 receptors AHK2, AHK3 and CRE1/AHK4 which activates the 258 phosphorelay and leads to downstream phosphorylation of type-B ARRs 259 (Sakai et al., 2000; Hwang and Sheen 2011). The type-B ARRs 260 transcriptionally activate type-A ARR genes which subsequently 261 feedback to prevent their transcription (Inoue et al., 2001; To et al., 262 2004; To and Kieber 2008). 263

264

It was hypothesised that type-A ARRs had redundant (or overlapping) functions and this was particularly observed after the application of cytokinin (To et al., 2004). A *GUS* analysis was performed for six type-A

ARRs in seedlings in which reporter expression was observed to expand to tissues surrounding their normal localization after cytokinin treatment (To et al., 2004). However some type-A ARRs exhibit tissue specific expression with some antagonistic interactions among them (Leibfreid et al., 2005; Salome et al., 2006; Ishida et al., 2008a).

273

Some developmental processes rely on interactions between type-A 274 ARRs, transcription factors and cytokinin. For example during 275 development of the shoot apical meristem (SAM), STIMPY (or STIP) is 276 transcriptionally regulated by cytokinin and acts upstream of type-A 277 ARRs for meristem establishment in seedlings (Fig. 1.8; Skylar et al., 278 2010). Within shoot development it has been observed that a 279 homeodomain transcription factor that maintains stem cells in an 280 undifferentiated state known as WUSCHEL (WUS) represses a number of 281 type-A ARRs to increase cytokinin signalling for normal meristem 282 283 function (Leibfreid et al., 2005).

284

285 Cytokinin has an antagonistic relationship with other hormones 286 throughout plant development. Type-A RRs have a number of roles in 287 cytokinin signalling and, interestingly, appear to mediate hormone 288 communication in order to integrate and transcriptionally synchronize 289 numerous developmental processes. For example the control of 290 meristematic function is linked with cytokinin and other hormone 291 signalling. Within the root apical meristem cytokinin and auxin modulate

size and growth through the regulation of PIN-FORMED proteins and 292 auxin repressor SHORT HYPOCOTYL 2 (SHY2/IAA3) (Dello Ioio et al., 293 2008). Polar auxin transport, cell division and differentiation were 294 severely disrupted in the octuple mutant arr3,4,5,6,7,8,9,15 thus 295 implicating type-A ARRs within root development through regulation of 296 297 PIN proteins, specifically at a post-transcriptional level (Zhang et al., 2011). Auxin also influences ARR7 and ARR15 in the determination of 298 the inflorescence apical meristem through AUXIN RESPONSE FACTOR 5 299 (ARF5)/MONOPTEROS (MP) (Zhao et al., 2010). 300

301

Seed germination is governed by ABA interactions with other hormones, 302 such as auxin and giberellins (GAs), and also relies on regulation by 303 bZIP transcription factors such as ABI5 (Lopez-Molina et al., 2001; 304 Finkelstein et al., 2002; Lopez-Molina et al., 2003). It has been 305 demonstrated that ABA and cytokinin can also interact during 306 307 germination and seedling growth through the novel interplay of certain type-A ARRs. In the arr3,4,5,6 quadruple mutant, ABI5 expression was 308 noticeably increased when compared to the control 309 and was hypersensitive to ABA (Wang et al., 2011). It has therefore been 310 proposed that ABI5 is a target for a subset of type-A ARRs in the 311 presence of elevated cytokinin levels. 312

313


314

Figure 1.8. Involvement of *STIMPY* in cytokinin signalling for the establishment of the shoot apical meristem. *STIP* acts downstream of type-B RRs after perception of cytokinin. Taken from Skylar et al., 2010.

Type-A ARRs have additional roles in cytokinin signalling such as partly modulating plant immunity. Recently it was demonstrated that there is cross talk between cytokinin and salicylic acid, which is mediated partly by type-A ARRs, for defence against the oomycete *Hyaloperonospora arabidopsidis (Hpa)* isolate *Noco2* (**Fig. 1.9**; Argueso et al., 2012).

Moreover, type-A ARRs may have a role in plant nutrient signalling. For example, *ARR6* expression may be influenced by plant nutritional status. When plants were starved of phosphorous, nitrogen or potassium the protein accumulated in roots and rosette leaves (Coello and Polacco 1999). When phosphorous deficient plants were resupplied, *ARR6*protein levels decreased.



Figure 1.9. Interaction of type-A ARRs with cytokinin signalling for the moderation of plant immunity. Detection of the pathogen *Hpa* results in salicylic acid (SA) responses and the expression of defence genes. High concentrations of cytokinin increases the defense response. Type-A ARRs regulate the process which leads to SA inhibiting cytokinin signalling. Taken from Argueso et al., 2012.

331

A small number of type-A ARRs (ARR3, ARR4, ARR8 and ARR9) have 339 been identified as regulators of circadian rhythm (Salome et al., 2006; 340 To and Kieber 2008). Of particular interest is ARR4 which physically 341 interacts with the NH₂ terminal red light photoreceptor phyB in order to 342 stabilize it in its active light absorbing Pfr form (Sweere et al., 2001; To 343 et al., 2004). Seedlings in which ARR4 was overexpressed exhibited 344 reduced hypocotyl growth and hence red light hypersensitivity (Sweere 345 et al., 2001). A relationship between ARR4, PhyB and cytokinin 346 signalling has been hypothesised potentially requiring phosphorylation 347 of an Asp residue in ARR4 (Mira-Rodado et al., 2007; Zheng et al., 348 2006). Moreover an antagonistic interaction seems to exist between 349 ARR3/ARR4 and ARR8/ARR9 (Salome et al., 2006; To and Kieber 2008). 350 351

It has been suggested that the activity of type-A ARRs could be 352 regulated via proteasomal degradation for cytokinin signalling control 353 (Ren et al., 2009). For example the degradation of the luciferase fusion 354 ARR7:LUC was moderately reduced by MG132, a proteasome inhibitor 355 (Lee et al., 2008). Similarly Ren et al. (2009) observed that ARR3, 356 ARR5, ARR16 and ARR17 proteins accumulated when treated with 357 MG132 as well as when treated with cytokinin. The mechanism of 358 proteasomal degradation would thus allow type-B ARRs to accumulate. 359 Other type-A ARRs were unaffected implying that there could be further 360 regulatory mechanisms. 361

362

1.6 The function of type-A ARRs in abiotic stress

There is evidence emerging that implies that type-A RRs could be 364 365 involved in a variety of biotic stress responses. For example, the transcriptome analysis carried out by Wolbach et al. (2008) revealed 366 that ARR4, ARR5, ARR6, ARR8, and ARR9 were all co-expressed with His 367 kinase ATHK1, a potential osmosensor (Urao et al., 1999; Tran et al., 368 2007). Analysis of null mutants during seed germination indeed found a 369 function for these ARRs in osmotic stress. The quadruple mutant 370 arr3,4,5,6 exhibited increased sensitivity to stress, however sensitivity 371 in the arr5, 6, 8, 9 mutant was slightly decreased (Wohlbach et al., 2008). 372 Interestingly the arr3,4,5,6,8,9 mutant was comparable to the wild-type 373 and therefore insinuates that an antagonistic relationship again exists 374

between *ARR3/ARR4* and *ARR8/ARR9* (To et al., 2004; Wohlbach et al.,
2008) as previously mentioned.

377

Kang et al., (2012) also investigated the effect of drought stress on type-A ARR expression and found that dehydration induced *ARR5, ARR7, ARR15*. The same group have shown that the expression of *ARR5, ARR6, ARR7*, and *ARR15* is induced by cold stress treatment (Jeon et al., 2010). The expression of *ARR7* was particularly induced as confirmed by an *ARR7::GUS* analysis in 17-day old seedlings.

384

Shi et al., (2012) established a connection between ethylene and cytokinin signalling mediated by type-A ARRs to modify freezing tolerance. Specifically, the transcription factor ETHYLENE INSENSITIVE3 (EIN3) is believed to bind to the promoters of *ARR7* and *ARR15* and the stress responsive transcriptional activators C-repeat Binding Factors (CBFs) in order to repress their activity.

391

392 **1.7 Type-B** ARRs

There are 11 type-B ARRs found in *Arabidopsis* (*ARR1, 2, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 18, 19, 20* and *21*) that that can be further divided into one major and two minor subfamilies, based on phylogenetic analysis (**Fig. 1.10**; Mason et al., 2004). *ARR1, 2, 10, 11, 12, 14*, and *18* belong to B-1; *ARR13* and ARR21 to B-II; and *ARR19* and *ARR20* B-III. Subfamily 1 members exhibit a much broader expression profile with RT-PCR and

GUS analyses revealing expression throughout almost the entire plant 399 whereas expression of subfamilies 2 and 3 appear to be confined to 400 reproductive organs (Mason et al., 2004; Tajima et al., 2004). All 401 members of the type-B family contain a conserved nuclear localization 402 signal motif (Imamura et al., 2001; Hosoda 2002). As confirmed by GFP 403 404 and GUS analyses, type-B RRs are indeed nuclear localised (Lohrmann et al., 1999; Hwang and Sheen 2001; Imamura et al., 2001; Hosoda 405 406 2002).



407

Figure 1.10. Cladogram showing the three subfamilies of *Arabidopsis*type-B RRs. Adapted from Hill et al., 2013.

A distinguishing feature of type-B ARRs is the 60 amino acid GARP motif

412 that enables DNA binding, a characteristic that, to some extent,

resembles Myb transcription factors (Sakai et al., 2001). A yeast two-

hybrid analysis uncovered *ARR2* as being a transcription factor
specifically expressed in pollen (Lohrmann et al., 2001). Subsequent
evidence has confirmed the type-B RRs as transcriptional activators
which is consistent with their nuclear localization (Sakai et al., 2000;
Sakai et al., 2001; Mason et al., 2004; Rashotte et al., 2006).

419

Within cytokinin signalling, the cytokinin signal is transmitted to the 420 nucleus from the membrane which results in induction of type-A ARRs 421 by type-B (Hwang and Sheen 2001; Sakai et al., 2001). It has been 422 shown that at least five members (ARR1, ARR2, ARR10, ARR11 and 423 424 ARR12) of the largest subfamily are principally involved in cytokinin signalling (Mason et al., 2005; Yokoyama et al., 2007; Ishida et al., 425 2008). Specifically type-B ARRs have a crucial role in the early 426 transcriptional response to cytokinin. 427

428

429 Analysis of loss-of-function mutants has revealed that type-B ARRs act as positive functionally redundant regulators in cytokinin signalling 430 (Sakai et al., 2001; Mason et al., 2005; Argyros et al., 2008). For 431 example, single mutant knockouts are not generally phenotypically 432 altered (Sakai et al., 2001; Horak et al., 2003). However, in the arr2 433 mutant, retarded growth and early flowering were noted and in the arr1 434 mutant, the size of the root apical meristem was increased (Hass et al., 435 2004; Dello Ioio et al., 2007). A dominant repressor form of ARR1 436 resulted in cytokinin resistance, reduced shoot growth and leaf size, and 437

enhanced root growth, a strong phenotype comparable to triple loss-of-438 function cytokinin mutants (Heyl et al., 2008). Conversely, root and 439 shoot phenotypes in the arr1-3 arr10-5 arr12-1 triple mutant were 440 severely affected and sensitivity to light was increased, effects 441 equivalent to those observed in *ahk* and *ahp* cytokinin receptor mutants 442 hence indicating that these type-B ARRs are crucial for cytokinin action 443 in a variety of processes (Argyros et al., 2008; Ishida et al., 2008). 444 Additionally, analysis of the gain-of-function mutant *arr2* revealed that 445 ARR2 is also involved in cytokinin mediated regulation of leaf 446 senescence (Putterill et al., 1995) which is consistent with the finding 447 that ARR2 expression is up-regulated in leaves (Wagstaff et al., 2009). 448 449

Mutational analysis has demonstrated that some type-B ARRs also 450 contribute to other signalling networks in order to influence other 451 developmental process. For example overexpression of ARR1 led to a 452 decrease in root apical meristem size which has been confirmed to be 453 due to an interaction between ARR1 and SHY2, a negative regulator of 454 PIN proteins in auxin signalling (Dello Ioio et al., 2008). ARR2 has been 455 shown to have a function within ethylene signalling (Hass et al., 2004). 456 Additionally, it has been demonstrated that ARR2 and the salicylic acid 457 response factor TGA3 can bind thus ultimately resulting in resistance to 458 Pseudomonas syringae pv. Tomato DC3000 (Pst) (Cho et al., 2010). 459 ARR1 and ARR12 regulate shoot sodium accumulation by controlling the 460

expression of *Arabidopsis* high-affinity K+ transporter 1;1 (AtHKT1;1) in
the roots (Mason et al., 2010).

463

464 **1.8 Pseudo Response Regulators**

Pseudo response regulators (PRRs) are nuclear localised proteins that 465 lack the phospho-accepting aspartate residue that is essential for TCS 466 activity (Makino et al., 2000). Within the carboxy extension of PRRs is a 467 CCT motif which is a characteristic feature of the CONSTANS (CO) 468 protein family that are implicated in control of long-day flowering 469 (Putterill et al., 1995; Matsushika et al., 2000). It has been established 470 that PRRs along with the LATE ELONGATED HYPOCOTYL/CIRCA-DIAN-471 CLOCK ASSOCIATED 1 (LHY/CCA1) protein family regulate circadian 472 rhythm (Makino et al., 2002; Mizuno 2004). 473

474

475 **1.9 Type-C ARRs: A novel group**

ARR22 and ARR24 belong to a unique group of ARRs. Structurally they 476 are similar to type-A RRs however phylogenetic analysis of their receiver 477 domains places them outside of the type-A and type-B groups (Kiba et 478 al., 2004). Several studies have examined the transcriptional regulation 479 of *ARR22* and *ARR24* by cytokinin and ethylene signalling yet their roles 480 within such networks are unclear (Kiba et al., 2004; Gattolin et al., 481 2006; Horak et al., 2008). For example, Horak et al. (2008) fused the 482 promoter of ARR22 to the green fluorescence protein (GFP) gene 483

(ARR22::GFP) for GFP analysis. Fluorescence intensity was analysed in 484 the siliques of inflorescences that were excised and placed in solutions 485 (benzyladenine) or the of cytokinin ethylene precursor 1-486 aminocyclopropane-1-carboxylic acid (ACC) however no fluorescence 487 was observed. Despite this, the ability of ARR22 to act within a 488 phosphorelay system has been confirmed by a yeast two-hybrid and an 489 in planta bimolecular fluorescence complementation approach (Horak et 490 al., 2008). Specifically, ARR22 has been shown to interact with AHP2, 491 AHP3 and AHP5 (Kiba et al., 2004; Horak et al., 2008). 492

493

494 **1.9.1** *ARR22*

Within *the ARR22* gene two introns have been identified; one (183 bp) 495 located within the 5'UTR; and another (123 bp) within the ORF (Gattolin 496 et al., 2006). RT-PCR analysis of ARR22 expression showed that ARR22 497 produces four splice variants (Fig. 1.11) and is expressed in flowers 498 and in small (3-5 days after flowering) and elongating siliques (4-8 499 days after flowering). The fully processed transcript (526 bp) and the 500 transcript containing the 5'UTR (709 bp) are the most prevalent in 501 502 flowers. In small siliques high levels of transcript were observed with the partially processed transcript (649 bp) detected equally with the 709 503 bp transcript as well as the 526 bp transcript. In elongating siliques the 504 526 bp transcript is predominant. The unprocessed transcript (832 bp) 505 can be detected in flowers and small siliques but at a low level. 506



507

Figure 1.11. RT-PCR analysis of *ARR22* expression, demonstrating splice variants in leaf (Lf), stem (St), bud (B), flowers (FI), small (SmI), elongating (Elg), mature (Mat) and senescing (Sen) siliques. Transcript sizes: 526 bp (fully processed); 649 bp (retention of ORF intron and 5' UTR intron excised); 709 bp (retention of 5' UTR intron and ORF intron excised); and 832 bp (unprocessed). Adapted from Gattolin et al., 2008.

Two mutant alleles of *ARR22* containing a T-DNA insertion in the intron 515 within the ORF, one of which was located 3 bp upstream from the intron 516 splicing site, have been analysed in order to characterise gene function 517 (Horak et al., 2008). RT-PCR analysis confirmed absence of the ARR22 518 transcript in siligues of the mutant lines. No difference in seed 519 development, morphology or metabolic state was observed in the 520 mutant lines compared to wild type. However, overexpression of ARR22 521 ectopically, driven by a CaMV 35S promoter, results in a dramatic dwarf 522 phenotype with a reduced number of flowers (Fig. 1.12; Gattolin et al., 523 2008). 524



525

Figure 1.12. Overexpression of *ARR22* under a *CaMV 35S* promoter produces a dwarf phenotype. Taken from Gattolin et al., 2008.

To elucidate the precise location of ARR22 activity, ARR22::GUS 529 Arabidopsis lines were created for a β -glucuronidase (GUS) reporter 530 531 analysis. In seeds isolated from siliques, GUS activity was localised at the seed: funiculus junction (Gattolin et al., 2006). Despite high levels of 532 ARR22 transcript having been observed in small siliques via RT-PCR 533 analysis, little GUS activity was in fact observed in seeds in intact pods. 534 Therefore it was hypothesised that wounding promoted ARR22 535 expression. This was confirmed via an additional GUS analysis in which 536 alternating seeds were mechanically wounded with a needle. The 537 expression of GUS was not identified at the location of wounding nor in 538 adjacent unwounded seeds. Therefore it is believed that ARR22 is post-539

transcriptionally up-regulated and additional intercellular signalling events are implicated (Gattolin et al., 2006). It has, additionally, been shown that at 90 mins after wounding proteolysis genes are upregulated whilst seed storage protein genes are down-regulated in wildtype plants but not in an *ARR22* T-DNA insertion (knock out) line (Naomab, 2008). Therefore it has been hypothesised that *ARR22* may act as a gate to co-ordinate grain filling in damaged seeds.

547

As *ARR22* is unusual amongst response regulators in that it does not respond to cytokinin, other hormones or even an environmental signal could be involved in co-ordinating its expression. Recently, Kang et al. (2012) demonstrated that *ARR22* may respond to water deficit and thus could respond to abiotic as well as biotic stresses.

553

1.10 Response Regulators in Crop Plants

In addition to Arabidopsis, a number of RRs have been isolated and 555 characterized in major crop plants. For example, in soybean (Glycine 556 max) 18 type-A (GmRR 1 – 18), 15 type-B (GmRR19 – 33) and 3 type-557 C RRs (GmRR 34 - 36) have been discovered (Mochida et al., 2010). 558 Interestingly, all type-B *GmRR*s were grouped into subfamily 1 however 559 this information was gathered from only ~85% of the sequenced 560 genome and therefore other *GmRR*s could be revealed in the remaining 561 15% (Mochida et al., 2010). Expression profiles of these GmRRs have 562 been analysed in roots and shoots under normal and dehydrated 563

conditions in order to identify candidate genes for improving drought resistance (Le et al., 2011). Under normal conditions, type-C *GmRR* expression was much lower than that of type-A and type-B *GmRR*s however when dehydrated expression of all 3 type-C *GmRR*s was significantly induced in both roots and shoots whereas a more diverse pattern was seen for type-A and type-B *GmRR*s.

570

In maize (*Zea mays*), 6 type-A RRs (*ZmRR1, ZmRR2, ZmRR4–ZmRR7*) 571 and 3 type-B RRs (*ZmRR8–ZmRR10*) have been distinguished and their 572 roles in cytokinin signalling analysed (Sakakibara et al., 1998; Asakura 573 et al., 2003; Giulini et al., 2004). GFP analysis showed that three type-A 574 ZmRRs were localized in the cytosol (ZmRR1, ZmRR2 and ZmRR3), 575 three in the nucleus (ZmRR4, ZmRR5 and ZmRR6) and all type-B 576 ZmRRs in the nucleus (Asakura et al., 2003). Cytokinin treatment 577 578 results in an increase of type-A ZmRR transcripts (Sakakibara et al., 1998; Sakakibara et al., 1999; Asakura et al., 2003). Cytokinin 579 response was also investigated in the type-A ZmRR homologue mutant 580 abphyl1 (ABERRANT PHYLLOTAXY1) in which phyllotaxy and shoot 581 organ initiation are severely altered (Giulini et al., 2004). 582

Thirteen type-A and three type-B OsRRs have been identified in rice (*Oryza sativa*) (Ito and Kurata 2006; Jain et al., 2006). Expression of OsRRs was investigated by real-time PCR in seedlings after a number of different treatments: hormone application, salinity, dehydration, and low temperature (Jain et al., 2006). Cytokinin treatment induced

expression of most OsRRs whereas other hormones such as ethylene 588 and auxin had no effect. In response to environmental stresses, the 589 expression of one particular OsRR (OsRR6) was significantly induced in 590 all stress conditions indicating its potential role in abiotic stress 591 signalling. In transgenic lines overexpressing *OsRR6*, rice plants were 592 dwarfed with small root systems and the expression of cytokinin 593 responsive genes altered (Hirose et al., 2007). 594 595

In *Brassica* species, Liu et al. (2014) have identified 42 RRs (21 type-A,
17 type-B, 4 type-C) in Chinese cabbage (*BrRRs*; *B. rapa*) in a database
search. Unsurprisingly, application of cytokinin led to the transcriptional
up-regulation of type-A *BrRRs*.

600

601 **1.11** SAC29: an ARR22 orthologue in Brassica napus

During a study of genes expressed throughout silique development in 602 oilseed rape (*Brassica napus*), a cDNA was identified in dehiscence zone 603 tissues that appears to be an orthologue of the type-C ARR22 in 604 Arabidopsis (Whitelaw et al., 1999; Gattolin et al., 2006). Vegetable oils 605 606 are a major source of calories for human diets and are routinely used within the food industry as well as in non-food products such as 607 biodiesel. ARR22 is a unique gene that may regulate the response of 608 seeds to stress. Given that it is expressed in a prime location at the 609 seed: funiculus junction it is potentially an ideal candidate for co-610 ordinating seed storage products into and out of maturing seeds. Since 611

lipids are major storage products in *Brassica* species, it is of great interest to distinguish whether *SAC29* has a role in determining seed quality, in particular the partitioning of seed resources and composition of the lipid component of the seed. It may perhaps be that the expression of *SAC29* can be influenced in order to manipulate assimilate portioning.

618

1.12 Seed development, storage proteins, lipids and proteases

620 Seeds contain proteins that provide a source of nitrogen and amino acids that are required for seed germination. Oilseed development can 621 be divided into approximately four stages: embryo pattern formation, 622 embryo growth, maturation, or seed filling, in which lipids and proteins 623 accumulate, and desiccation (Fig. 1.13; Fei et al., 2007; Nietzel et al., 624 625 2013). During seed filling, storage reserves are established and there are major gene expression changes particularly associated with lipid 626 biosynthesis and seed storage protein (SSP) accumulation. In B. napus, 627 seeds comprise 15% protein and 40% oil (Norton and Harris 1975). The 628 SSPs are classified into groups of which 2S albumins (napin) and 12S 629 globulins (cruciferin) are predominant, representing 20% and 60% of 630 total mature seed protein respectively (Hoglund et al., 1992; Nietzel et 631 al., 2013). Accumulation of these SSPs in protein storage vacuoles in 632 the embryo begins around 20 to 28 DAP and continues until 633 approximately 40 DAP when napin synthesis plateaus but cruciferin 634 synthesis continues for an additional 7 d (Crouch and Sussex 1981). 635



636

Figure 1.13. Development of *Brassica napus* seeds at selected stages.
(A) Full size embryo; (B) Dessicating; (C) Mature dry seed. Bar = 1mm.
Adapted from Fei et al., 2007.

Oil bodies (OBs) are lipid particles found primarily in seeds and are comprised of triacylglycerol (TAG), phospholipids and proteins. The most abundant type of protein found in seed OBs are oleosins that represent 75-80% of the total protein content found in OBs (Jolivet et al., 2011).

646

Cysteine proteases are one of five classes of endoproteases that are 647 implicated in plant proteolysis and act by cleaving internal peptide 648 bonds (Palma et al., 2002; Rawlings et al., 2012). There are 649 approximately 140 cysteine proteases encoded in plant genomes 650 (Rawlings et al., 2006). They play numerous and diverse key roles 651 throughout plant growth and development in response to developmental 652 and environmental signals such as programmed cell death, tissue 653 senescence, breakdown of SSPs and remobilization of amino acids 654 655 (Ueda et al., 2000; Schaller 2004; van der Hoorn 2008). The most well studied cysteine proteases include calpains, papain-like proteases, 656

caspase-like proteins (including vacuolar processing enzymes) and
 deconjugating enzymes (Palma et al., 2002; van der Hoorn 2008).

It has been established that abiotic stress can induce accumulation of cysteine proteases; for example under drought conditions and high and low temperature (Schaffer 1988; Koizumi 1993; Schaffer and Fischer 1990). Studies investigating wounding have also shown that cysteine protease expression is enhanced (Linthorst et al., 1993; Lidgett et al., 1995; Ueda et al., 2000).

666

667 **1.13 Plant responses to wounding**

Plants respond to mechanical wounding, such as insect damage, via 668 signalling systems in order to transcriptionally, post-transcriptionally or 669 670 post-translationally activate a variety of genes that results in a range of defense mechanisms (Crouch and Sussex 1981). The response can be 671 generated relatively quickly i.e a few minutes after damage or up to 672 several hours and can occur at the site of wounding (local response) or 673 in distal parts (systemic response) of the plant (Crouch and Sussex 674 1981). Generally, responses are mediated by the increased synthesis, 675 accumulation, perception and crosstalk of hormones such as ethylene, 676 jasmonic acid (JA) and ABA (Norton and Harris 1975; Hoglund et al., 677 1992). However, other elements such as microRNAs may also be 678 induced in some tissues in response to wounding (Jolivet et al., 2011). 679 As a consequence of wound induced gene expression changes, tissue 680

repair and metabolism modifications can occur (Crouch and Sussex1981).

683

Few studies have addressed or explored the effects of wounding 684 specifically in seeds. It is thus unknown whether mechanical damage is 685 detrimental to yield, particularly in important oilseed crops. However, a 686 recent transcript profiling analysis indicates that wounding in 687 Arabidopsis could in fact alter metabolism in seeds (Naomab, 2008). A 688 change in expression in more than 2000 genes was observed with seed 689 storage protein gene expression notably decreased and seed proteolysis 690 genes up-regulated. 691

692

693 **1.14 Hypotheses, aims and objectives**

It is apparent from the work carried out in *Arabidopsis* that *ARR22* has a likely role in coordinating a response to biotic stress within seeds. Evidence suggests that *ARR22* and its putative orthologue *SAC29* in *B. napus* may act in a unique way as a gate in order to regulate the import or export of crucial seed storage products. This has therefore led to the following hypotheses:

Wounding of *Brassica* seeds results in post-transcriptional up regulation of the putative *ARR22* orthologue *SAC29* which leads to
 the remobilisation of proteins and lipids out of the seeds into non wounded adjacent tissues.

SAC29 has a key role in assimilate partitioning during grain filling.
 Through manipulation of SAC29 expression, grain filling and nutritional composition can be altered in *Brassica* seeds.

707

708 **1.14.1 Project aims**

The general aims of this project are to elucidate the precise role of 709 SAC29 in Brassica species throughout growth and development and in 710 response to biotic and abiotic stress; to understand it's mechanism of 711 712 regulation; and to monitor remobilisation of important seed storage proteins and lipids after seed damage has occurred. A better 713 understanding of the basic biological process that lead to movement of 714 seed components out of the seed is sought by studying the regulatory 715 role of ARR22 and its orthologue SAC29 in Arabidopsis and Brassica 716 717 respectively. This will identify potential targets for future work that will allow us to manipulate the uptake and movement of seed storage lipids 718 and proteins into the seeds of crop plants. 719

720 1.14.2 Specific Objectives:

- Identify and characterise type-A, -B and -C response regulator
 genes in *Brassica* species, specifically *B. rapa*, *B. oleracea* and *B.*
- *napus* (sections 3.2 3.4.2; Chapter 3).
- Establish the temporal expression of two type-A and two type-B
 RRs in *B. napus* (section 4.2; Chapter 4).

- Establish the spatial expression of SAC29 in B. napus (section
 4.3; Chapter 4).
- Determine the expression of *SAC29* in *B. napus* seeds postwounding (**section 4.5.1; Chapter 4**).
- Analyse the expression of seed storage protein and proteolysis
 genes in *B. napus* tissues and in unwounded and post-wounded
 seeds (section 4.5.2; Chapter 4).
- Analyse SAC29 protein expression in unwounded and wounded *B. napus* seeds (section4.6.1; Chapter 4).
- Though the use of a dexamethasome inducible system, analyse
 the effect of overexpressing *ARR22* in *Arabidopsis* on physiology
 and phenotype while monitoring gene and protein expression
 (Chapter 5).

Chapter 2:

Materials and Methods

739 2.1 Plant material and growth conditions

Dexamethasone (DEX) inducible transgenic *Arabidopsis* lines 11-7 and
15-5 overexpressing *ARR22:HA* and lines 17-3 and 20-3 overexpressing *ARR22^{D74N}:HA* were obtained from the Department of Bioenergy Science
and Technology and Kumho Life Science Laboratory, Chonnam National
University, Korea (Kang et al., 2013).

745 ARR22:HA, ARR22^{D74N}:HA, and Arabidopsis wild type (ecotype 746 Columbia-0) were sown on Clover Seed and Modular in 9 cm pots and 747 supplemented with intercept at a rate of 0.2 g/L (w/v). Seeds were 748 stratified at 4°C for two days.

749

Brassica napus RV31 (Westar derivative) seeds were acquired from BRACT (John Innes Centre, Norwich) and sown on Clover Seed and Modular compost in 9 cm pots. Seedlings were then transplanted into 20 cm pots on Clover potting compost. Plants were supplemented with Sinclair Sangral soluble fertiliser 3:1:1 twice a week at a rate of 1:200 (w/v).

756

Arabidopsis and *B. napus* plants were grown in a controlled growth room with a 16 h photoperiod at a temperature of 20°C and 60% humidity. Flowers on the primary inflorescence were tagged for specific silique stages. Seeds were extracted from *B. napus* siliques after detaching the pods from the plant.

762

763 **2.1.2 Plant wounding**

Wounding of *B. napus* seeds was carried out at 20 and 35 DAF. Siliques attached to the plant were punctured with a pin and left for 5 – 120 mins before the silique was detached, opened and seeds collected for RT-PCR analysis (**section 2.4**).

768

769 2.2 Dexamethasone treatment

Dexamethasone (DEX) was dissolved in DMSO to produce a 25 mM
stock solution. *DEX* inducible transgenic *Arabidopsis* lines 11-7, 15-5,
17-3 and 20-3 as well as ColWT were sprayed every day from
germination or post flowering, depending on experiment, with 25 µM
DEX solution (stock solution added to Triton X-100 and ddH2O) or (-)
DEX control (DMSO added to Triton X-100 and ddH2O). Plants and soil
were sprayed until wet.

777

778 2.3 Physiology measurements

The following physiological and morphological characteristics were measured and photographed.

781

782 2.3.1 Measurement of leaf number

Leaf number was counted every day until flowering. Plants were photographed at 1, 2 and 3 weeks post spraying. At the end of the analysis rosettes were dissected out for photographs.

786 2.3.2 Measurement of rosette area

After 3 weeks of spraying with +/- DEX plant rosettes were photographed. Rosette area was calculated using ImageJ (Schneider et al., 2012).

790

791 **2.3.3 Measurement of primary inflorescence height**

At 3 weeks of spraying post floral induction the primary inflorescence of

reach plant was measured with a ruler.

794

795 2.3.4 Measurement of axillary branch number

796 At 3 weeks of spraying post flowering axillary branch number of each

⁷⁹⁷ plant was counted. Plants were dissected for photographs.

798

799 2.3.5 Measurement of aborted silique number

At 3 weeks of spraying post flowering the number of aborted (had not

fully developed) siliques were counted.

802

803 **2.3.6 Measurement of flower emergence rate**

Flower number each day was counted on plants sprayed post floral induction for 3 weeks and emergence rate was calculated.

806

808 2.3.7 Statistical analysis

All data collected from DEX treatment experiments were analysed using
a two-way ANOVA in SPSS Statistics 21.

811

812 **2.3.8 GUS histochemical analysis**

Leaves, whole rosettes and flowers from plants sprayed with +/- DEX 813 were incubated in GUS staining buffer (50mM phosphate buffer pH 7.2, 814 0.5% (v/v) Triton X-100, 1mM X-Gluc diluted from a 20mM stock) at 815 37°C overnight. Staining buffer was removed and tissues were 816 subsequently cleared of chlorophyll pigment in 70% (v/v) ethanol. 817 Ethanol was changed frequently until tissues were cleared of 818 chlorophyll. Tissues were mounted as previously described by Aida et 819 al., (1997) after fixation overnight in ethanol-acetic acid (9:1 v/v) 820 solution at room temperature before rehydration through a graded 821 ethanol series (90, 70, 50, and 30% v/v) for 20 min each. Tissues were 822 then cleared with a chloral hydrate: glycerol: water solution (8:2:1 823 w/v/v) and subsequently photographed under a Nikon SMZ 1500 824 microscope with a Nikon digital camera 5100 attached. Siliques cut off 825 from plants were stood with pedicel in +/- DEX for 48 hrs. These were 826 subsequently incubated in GUS described. 827

828 **2.4 Bioinformatic analysis**

Amino acid sequences for all 24 Arabidopsis response regulators (ARRs) 829 were obtained from The Arabidopsis Information Resource (TAIR; 830 http://www.arabidopsis.org/). These sequences were input into the 831 Basic Local Alignment Search Tool (BLAST; blastp) on the following 832 databases: National Center for Biotechnology (NCBI) 833 (http://blast.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/Blast.cgi), the *Brassica napus* Genome 834 Browser (Genoscope; http://www.genoscope.cns.fr/brassicanapus/), the 835 Brassica oleracea Genomics Database (Bolbase, http://www.ocri-836 genomics.org/cgi-bin/bolbase/search_component.cgi), 837 Brassica Database (http://brassicadb.org/brad/) Ensembl 838 and (http://plants.ensembl.org/Brassica rapa/Info/Index). An expected 839 value (E-value) of 1e-50 was used in BLAST searches. Alignment score 840 was also taken into consideration; sequences that aligned to greater 841 than 200 residues across the whole of the query sequence were 842 identified, which appeared as red bars in the BLAST output display. 843 Clustal Omega (http://www.ebi.ac.uk/Tools/msa/clustalo/) was used to 844 align the Brassica and Arabidopsis amino acid sequences in order to 845 confirm an orthologous sequence. Clustal Omega was also used to align 846 Brassica and Arabidopsis RR genomic sequences in order to identify 847 presence, number and location of introns within the Brassica RRs of 848 interest. 849

2.5 Reverse transcription PCR analysis of gene expression

851 **2.5.1 Primer design**

All primers were designed using Primer3 (v4.0.0; http://bioinfo.ut.ee/primer3-0.4.0/) using sequences obtained from the databases mentioned in section **2.2**. See **Appendix I** for list of primers.

856

857 2.5.2 Verification of primer specificity

To verify that primers amplified the correct product/ size, PCR was 858 carried out. Genomic DNA was extracted from Arabidopsis, B. napus, 859 B.rapa (pak choi) and B.oleracea (kale) leaves using the CTAB DNA 860 extraction method. DNA was then quantified on NanoDrop ND-1000 861 spectrophotometer (Thermo Scientific, Hemel Hempstead, UK) and 862 diluted to 150 ng/µl. Genomic transcripts from genes of interest were 863 amplified using PCR with the following programme in an ABI Biosystems 864 GeneAmp PCR system 2700: 94°C for 2 min, followed by 35 cycles of 865 94°C for 30 s; an annealing °C dependent on primers for 30 s; 72°C for 866 1 min; and a final elongation step at 72°C for 7 min. Products were 867 visualised on a 1% (w/v) agarose gel. 868

869 2.5.3 Total RNA extraction and cDNA synthesis

Plant tissues were collected in 1.5 ml Eppendorf tubes and flash frozen 870 in liquid nitrogen. Total RNA was extracted from a maximum of 100 mg 871 frozen tissue using RNeasy Plant Kit (Qiagen). RNA was run on a 1% 872 (w/v) agarose gel against a 1 Kb molecular weight marker (Bioline, 873 London UK). Contaminating genomic DNA was removed from total RNA 874 using the DNA-free DNase Treatment kit (Invitrogen, Thermo Scientific, 875 Hemel Hempstead, UK) and quantified using a NanoDrop ND-1000 876 spectrophotometer (Thermo Scientific, Hemel Hempstead, UK). cDNA 877 was synthesised from 3 µg RNA using the Tetro cDNA Synthesis kit 878 (Bioline, London, UK) in a final volume of 20 µl according to the 879 manufacturer's guide (Table 2.1). 880

881

882 Table 2.1. cDNA synthesis priming premix	882	sis priming premix.	Table 2.1. cDNA
---	-----	---------------------	-----------------

Total RNA 3 µg	n μl
Oligo (dT) ₁₈ Primer	1 µl
10 mM dNTP mix	1 µl
5x RT Buffer	4 µl
RNase Inhibitor	1 µl
ReverseTranscriptase(200 u/ μl)	1 µl
DEPC-treated H ₂ O	Upto 20 µl

884 **2.5.4 RT-PCR reaction**

Transcripts from genes of interest were amplified via RT-PCR in an ABI
Biosystems GeneAmp PCR system 2700: 94°C for 2 min, followed by 35
cycles of 94°C for 30 s; an annealing °C dependent on primers for 30 s;
72°C for 1 min; and a final elongation step at 72°C for 7 min. All
products were visualised on a 1% (w/v) agarose gel.

890

891 **2.6 Sequencing of transcripts of interest**

892 **2.6.1 PCR purification**

15 µl of RT-PCR and PCR products of interest were extracted from a 1% 893 agarose gel (w/v) and purified using the "freeze 'n squeeze" method of 894 895 DNA gel extraction. Extracted gel pieces were placed into a 1.5 ml Eppendorf tube, 50 μ l TE buffer (1x) was added and tubes flash frozen 896 in liquid nitrogen. Tubes were allowed to thaw before centrifuging at full 897 speed for 20 mins at room temperature. Supernatant was removed from 898 the tube and the process repeated a total of three times. Supernatants 899 900 were pooled before undergoing ethanol precipitation. DNA samples were measured in volume and 1/10 volume of sodium acetate (0.3 M) pH 5.2 901 added. Two times volume of cold 100% (v/v/) ethanol was added to 902 samples before incubation at -20°C for 2 hrs. Samples were centrifuged 903 at full speed for 15 mins and supernatant removed before addition of 904 1ml 70% (v/v) ethanol. Samples were centrifuged at full speed for 5 905 mins and the supernatant removed. The DNA pellet was allowed to air 906

907 dry before addition of 20 µl TE buffer (1x). Purified products were
908 quantified using Nanodrop ND-1000 spectrophotometer (Thermo
909 Scientific, Hemel Hempstead, UK) and visualised on a 1% (w/v) agarose
910 gel.

2.6.2 Cloning

Cloning was carried out using the PCR Cloning Plus kit (Qiagen,
Manchester, UK) according to manufacturer's instructions (see Table
2.2 and Fig. 2.1). The ligation-reaction mixture was incubated for 2 hrs
at 4°C.

Table 2.2. Qiagen Cloning Plus Kit ligation-reaction mixture 919 preparation.

Component	Volume (µl)
pDrive Cloning Vector (50 ng/ µl)	1
PCR Product	1 - 4
Distilled water	Variable
Ligation Master Mix	5
Total Volume	To 10



Figure 2.1. pDrive cloning vector showing U overhangs and restriction
endonuclease recognition sites. Taken from the QIAGEN PCR Cloning
Plus kit handbook.

923

924 2.6.3 E. coli transformation

QIAGEN EZ Competent cells (Qiagen, Manchester, UK) were 925 transformed using the heat shock method. Tubes were heated to 42°C 926 for 30 s then incubated on ice for 2 mins. SOC medium was added and 927 cells plated out onto LB agar plates containing kanamycin (30 µg/ml), 928 IPTG (50 μ M) and X-gal (80 μ g/ml). Plates were incubated at 37°C 929 overnight. Plates were then placed at 4°C for 2 hrs to maximise 930 blue/white screening. Transformed bacterial colonies that appeared 931 white were confirmed by PCR using M13 universal primers using the 932 following programme: 94°C for 5 mins, followed by 35 cycles of 94°C 933

for 30 s; 50°C for 30 s; 72°C for 30 s; and a final elongation step at 72°C for 7 min. Products were visualised on a 1% (w/v) agarose gel.

937 2.6.4 Plasmid isolation

Transformed bacteria were cultured in Luria broth (LB broth) containing
kanamycin (30 µg/ml) overnight at 37°C. Plasmid DNA was isolated
from bacteria using the GenElute Plasmid Miniprep Kit (Sigma Aldrich,
Dorset, UK) and visualised on a 1% (w/v) gel. Plasmid DNA was
subsequently sequenced by Macrogen (Amsterdam, The Netherlands).

944 **2.7 Protein expression analyses**

Protein expression was analysed in DEX inducible lines 11-7, 15-5, 17-3

and 20-3 treated with +/- DEX. The protein expression of putative B.

napus ARR22 orthologues *BnRR76* – *BnRR79* was analysed in seeds

throughout development and in wounded 20 and 35 DAF seed.

949

950 2.7.1 Antibody design

A fifteen amino acid sequence was identified in *ARR22* and its putative *B. napus* orthologues (**Fig. 2.2**). This sequence was sent to Agrisera
(Vännäs, Sweden) for custom antibody production.

BrRR40	IIHRDGGS <mark>SFDLILMDKEMPERD</mark> GVSTTKKLREMEVKSMIVGVTSI
BoRR39	IIHRDGGS <mark>SFDLILMDKEMPERD</mark> GVSTTKKLREMEVKSMIVGVTSI
BnRR79	IIHRDGGS <mark>SFDLILMDKEMPERD</mark> GVSTTKKLREMEVKSMIVGVTSI
BnRR77	IIHRDGGS <mark>SFDLILMDKEMPERD</mark> GVSTTKKLREMEVKSMIVGVTSI
ARR22	ILHRDGEA <mark>SFDLILMDKEMPERD</mark> GVSTTKKLREMKVTSMIVGVTSV
BoRR38	NIHRDGNA <mark>SFDLIIMDKEMPERD</mark> GLSAIKKLREMKVTSMIIGVTTI
BnRR78	NIHRDGNA <mark>SFDLILMDKEMPERD</mark> GLSATKKLREMKVTSMIIGVTTI
BrRR39	NIHRDGNA <mark>SFDLILMDKEMPERD</mark> GLSATKKLREMKVTAMIIGVTTI
BnRR76	NIHRDGNA <mark>SFDLILMDKEMPERD</mark> GLSATKKLREMKVTSMIVGVTS-
	**** ***********

Figure 2.2. Partial amino acid alignment showing antibody sequence(highlighted in pink).

956

957 2.7.2 Protein extraction and quantification

B. napus and Arabidopsis plant tissues were flash frozen in liquid 958 nitrogen. Protein was extracted using extraction buffer composed of 959 0.5M Tris-HCL; 10% (w/v) SDS; sterile distilled water; and 7x complete 960 Mini EDTA-free protease inhibitor (Roche, Switzerland). Protein extracts 961 were quantified using the Pierce BCA Protein Assay Kit (Thermo 962 Scientific, Hemel Hempstead, UK) using the manufacturer's instructions 963 for the microplate procedure. Samples and standards were measured in 964 triplicate using a Tecan GENios plate reader and Magellan 5 software 965 using a predefined protocol at an absorbance of 540 nm. A standard 966 curve was subsequently drawn (see Fig. 2.3 for example) and sample 967 protein content determined. 968



Figure 2.3. Example standard curve produced from BCA assay.

970

971 **2.7.3 Dot blot detection of proteins with antibodies**

972 To verify the antibody could detect ARR22 and BnRR76-BnRR79 proteins a dot blot was carried out. Samples were spotted onto nitrocellulose 973 membrane (GE Healthcare Biosciences, Amersham UK) at a 974 concentration of 20 μ g along with 2 μ l of the peptide control and 975 allowed to dry. Membrane was blocked in 5% (w/v) non-fat dry milk in 976 TBS (1x) in a 12 cm square petri dish for 0.5 hr on a benchtop rocker at 977 room temperature. Membrane was then washed with TTBS (1x) for 5 978 mins before incubation with primary antibody (1:10000 v/v) in TTBS 979 (1x) with 1% (w/v) nonfat dry milk for 1 hr at room temperature on a 980 benchtop rocker. Membrane was washed with TTBS (1x; 3 x 5 mins) 981 and incubated with anti-rabbit IgG secondary antibody (1:10000 v/v)982 conjugated with HRP (Sigma Aldrich, Dorset UK) for 1 hr at room 983 temperature on a benchtop rocker. Membrane was washed (3 x 5 mins) 984

with TTBS and incubated with ECL reagent (GE Healthcare Biosciences,
Amersham UK) for 3 mins. For chemiluminescence imaging the
membrane was inserted into a clear plastic pocket and imaged *in a G:BOX (Syngene) using the GeneSys software.*

989

990 2.7.4 Western Blotting: SDS-PAGE

Laemmlli buffer (2x) was added to samples at a ratio of 1:1 (v/v) and heated to 95°C for 2 mins. Samples were loaded onto a 15% (v/v) polyacrylamide gel along with a prestained 250 kD ladder (Biorad, *Hemel Hempstead UK*) and run at 200 V for \sim 1 hr until dye front reached gel line.

996

997 2.7.5 Western Blotting: Immunoblotting

Following SDS-PAGE, proteins were transferred to a nitrocellulose
membrane (GE Healthcare Biosciences, Amersham UK) using a semi-dry
transfer unit (TE77x; Hoefer Inc, *Massachusetts USA).* Power supply
was set to 0.8 mA/cm² of gel surface. Transfer time was set to 1 hr.

1003 2.7.6 Western Blotting: Coomassie staining

For in-gel protein detection and confirmation of membrane transfer, gels were stained with staining solution (40% (v/v/) methanol, 10% (v/v) glacial acetic acid, 50% (v/v) ddH₂0 and 0.1% (w/v) Coomassie Brilliant Blue R-250) for 30 mins on a benchtop rocker. Gels were subsequently submerged in destaining solution (40% (v/v) methanol, 10% (v/v) glacial acetic acid and 50% (v/v) ddH₂O) which was changed frequently until background was destained.

1011

1012 2.7.7 Western Blotting: Detection of proteins with antibodies

Membrane was blocked in 5% (w/v) non-fat dry milk in TBS (1x) in a 12 1013 cm square petri dish for 0.5 hr on a benchtop rocker at room 1014 temperature. Membrane was then washed with TTBS (1x) for 5 mins 1015 1016 before incubation with primary antibody (1:10000 v/v) in TTBS (1x)with 1% (w/v) nonfat dry milk o/n in cold room on a benchtop rocker. 1017 Membrane was washed with TTBS $(1x; 3 \times 5 \text{ mins})$ and incubated with 1018 anti-rabbit IgG secondary antibody (1:10000 v/v) conjugated with HRP 1019 (Sigma Aldrich, Dorset UK) for 1 hr at room temperature on a benchtop 1020 1021 rocker. Membrane was washed (3 x 5 mins) with TTBS and incubated with ECL reagent (GE Healthcare Biosciences, Amersham UK) for 3 1022 mins. For chemiluminescence imaging the membrane was inserted into 1023 a clear plastic pocket and imaged in a G:BOX (Syngene) using the 1024 GeneSys software. 1025
Chapter 3:

Characterisation of Response Regulators in *Brassica* species

1026 **3.1 Introduction**

Response regulators are downstream components of the multistep 1027 phosphorelay system in plants that are vital for the conversion of a 1028 stress or hormone signal into a transcriptional alteration of growth and 1029 1030 development. Previous phylogenetic and structural analyses have shown that in the Arabidopsis genome there are 24 putative ARR genes based 1031 on amino acid homologies. These can be classified into three groups 1032 known as type-A, -B and -C (Imamura et al., 1999; Hwang et al., 1033 2002). Type-A ARRs have prominent roles in negatively regulating 1034 cytokinin signalling (To et al., 2004) while type-B ARRs are 1035 characterised by the possession of a \sim 60 amino acid region known as 1036 the GARP domain that allows them to bind DNA and hence function as 1037 transcription factors (Imamura et al., 1999; Hosoda et al., 2002; 1038 1039 Schaller et al., 2002; Mason et al., 2004).

1040

Potential orthologues of RRs have been identified in a small number of 1041 major crop plants including soybean, rice and maize (Sakakibara et al., 1042 1998; Sakakibara et al., 1999; Asakura et al., 2003; Giulini et al., 2004; 1043 Mochida et al., 2010). Little work has examined the presence and/ or 1044 precise function of RRs in *Brassica* species. Whitelaw et al. (1999), 1045 however, identified a putative *B. napus* orthologue of the type-C *ARR22* 1046 during a study of genes expressed during silique development, named 1047 SAC29. 1048

1049

B. napus possesses an allotetraploid (AACC) genome formed from the 1050 1051 hybridisation of the *B. rapa* (AA) and *B. oleracea* (CC) genomes. Here, an *in silico* study was carried out to identify the putative orthologues of 1052 all 24 ARR genes within the three Brassica species and these are 1053 referred to as *BrRRs*, *BoRRs* and *BnRRs*. The genomic structures of the 1054 type-C Brassica ARR22 orthologues have been analysed. The putative B. 1055 *napus* orthologues of type-A ARR16 and ARR17 and type-B ARR12 and 1056 *ARR21* were also chosen to examine. These were selected on the basis 1057 of expression data that showed that these ARRs are also expressed in 1058 seeds although their expression is not confined to seeds. 1059

1060

3.2 Identification of putative Response Regulators in *B. napus*, *B. rapa* and *B. oleracea*

1063 Several databases were used to perform a comprehensive search for response regulator coding and genomic DNA sequences and amino acid 1064 sequences in *B. napus*, *B. rapa* and *B. oleracea*. Amino acid sequences 1065 for all 24 Arabidopsis response regulators (ARRs) were obtained from 1066 The Arabidopsis Information (TAIR; 1067 Resource http://www.arabidopsis.org/). These sequences were inputted into the 1068 Basic Local Alignment Search Tool (BLAST; blastp) on the following 1069 databases: National Center for Biotechnology (NCBI) 1070 (http://blast.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/Blast.cgi), the Brassica napus Genome 1071 Browser (Genoscope; http://www.genoscope.cns.fr/brassicanapus/), the 1072 Brassica oleracea Genomics Database (Bolbase, http://www.ocri-1073

genomics.org/cgi-bin/bolbase/search_component.cgi), Brassica 1074 (http://brassicadb.org/brad/) 1075 Database and Ensembl (http://plants.ensembl.org/Brassica_rapa/Info/Index). An expect value 1076 (E-value) of 1e-50 was used in BLAST searches for a reliable alignment 1077 (Pearson 2013). Alignment score was also taken into consideration; 1078 sequences that aligned to greater than 200 residues across the whole of 1079 the query sequence were identified, which appeared as red bars in the 1080 BLAST output display. Clustal Omega 1081 (http://www.ebi.ac.uk/Tools/msa/clustalo/) was used to align the 1082 Brassica and Arabidopsis amino acid sequences in order to confirm an 1083 1084 orthologous sequence. Clustal Omega was also used to align Brassica and Arabidopsis RR genomic sequences in order to identify presence, 1085 number and location of introns within the Brassica RRs of interest. 1086

1087

RRs identified were named as BrRR, BoRR and BnRR according to 1088 species: B. rapa, B.olearacea ad B. napus respectively. Eighty-three 1089 BnRRs were identified originating from forty-two BrRRs and forty-one 1090 BoRRs as displayed in **Table 3.1**. For each ARR gene between one and 1091 three orthologues were found in *B. rapa* and *B. oleracea*. Two 1092 orthologues of ARR16 and ARR21 and four orthologues of ARR17 and 1093 ARR12 were identified in B. napus. Two orthologues of ARR22 were 1094 identified in both *B. rapa* and *B. oleracea* and subsequently four 1095 orthologues were distinguished in *B. napus* (*BnRR80 - BnRR83*). 1096

1098 **3.3 Phylogenetic analysis**

Amino acid alignments from Clustal Omega were sent to ClustalW2 1099 Phylogeny (http://www.ebi.ac.uk/Tools/phylogeny/) to create a 1100 phylogenetic tree using default parameters. The TreeDyn tool was used 1101 to view the tree as a cladogram (Chevenet et al., 2006; Dereeper et al., 1102 2008; Dereeper et al., 2010; 1103 http://www.phylogeny.fr/one_task.cgi?task_type=treedyn). 1104

1105

1106 This was generated in order to analyse whether the *Brassica* RRs 1107 clustered into the groups type-A, type-B and type-C as seen in 1108 *Arabidopsis* or whether a different clustering existed.

1109

Indeed the *Brassica* RRs follow the same phylogenetic pattern as *ARRs* and no additional groups were formed during the divergence from *Arabidopsis* (**Fig. 3.1**). The three type-B subfamilies can also be visibly seen. Interestingly *ARR13* and *ARR21* have evolved together in an almost duplicated manner before the *Arabidopsis – Brassica* lineage split.

Table 3.1. Putative *Arabidopsis* response regulator orthologues in *B. napus, B. rapa* and *B. oleracea*. Type-A: Blue; type-B: Pink; type-C: Violet. Genes of interest marked with an asterisks (*). Note (**): BnaA03gXXXXD is not present in genome databases; this gene was identified through sequencing (Sequence information up-to-date as of December 2015).

	B. napus		B. raj	B. rapa		B. oleracea		
Chromosome locus	Allocated Gene name	Chromosome	Chromosome locus	Allocated Gene name	Chromosome locus	Allocated Gene name		
BnaA09g14370D	BnRR1	A09	Bra027829	BrRR1			ARR3-like	
BnaC09g14930D	BnRR2	C09			Bo9g045370	BoRR1		
BnaA06g06240D	BnRR3	A06	Bra019932	BrRR2			ARR4-like	
BnaA08g25770D	BnRR4	A08	Bra018439	BrRR3				
BnaA09g48160D	BnRR5	A09	Bra031714	BrRR4				
BnaC05g07990D	BnRR6	C05			Bo5g010910	BoRR2		
BnaC08g14280D	BnRR7	C08			Bol022049	BoRR3		
BnaA06g16900D	BnRR8	A06	Bra033773	BrRR5			ARR5-like	
BnaA06g20760D	BnRR9	A06	Bra019524	BrRR6				
BnaAnng26230D	BnRR10	A06	Bra018084	BrRR7				
BnaC01g42890D	BnRR11	C01			Bo1g073610	BoRR4		
BnaCnng35610D	BnRR12	C03			Bo3g113730	BoRR5		
BnaA06g22370D	BnRR13	A06	Bra010132	BrRR8			ARR6-like	
BnaC03g51340D	BnRR14	C03			Bol019418	BoRR6		
BnaA06g13210D	BnRR15	A06	Bra025708	BrRR9			ARR7-like	
BnaA08g22240D	BnRR16	A08	Bra016526	BrRR10				
BnaC05g14720D	BnRR17	C05			Bol026821	BoRR7		
BnaC08g18570D	BnRR18	C08			Bo8g068270	BoRR8		

BnaA03g19410D	BnRR19	A03	Bra000224	BrRR11			ARR8-like
BnaA04g23810D	BnRR20	A04	Bra016943	BrRR12			
BnaA05g02140D	BnRR21	A05	Bra004615	BrRR13			
BnaC03g23280D	BnRR22	C03			Bol020559	BoRR9	
BnaC04g01810D	BnRR23	C04			Bo4g013160	BoRR10	
BnaC04g47580D	BnRR24	C04			Bo4g190810	BoRR11	
BnaA04g03000D	BnRR25	A04	Bra014649	BrRR14			ARR9-like
BnaA07g17140D	BnRR26	A07	Bra003265	BrRR15			
BnaA09g36380D	BnRR27	A09	Bra007295	BrRR16			
BnaC04g24580D	BnRR28	C04			Bol011084	BoRR12	
BnaC08g27970D	BnRR29	C08			Bol045476	BoRR13	
BnaA07g22010D	BnRR30	A07	Bra015885	BrRR17			ARR15-like
BnaA07g31820D	BnRR31	A07	Bra003782	BrRR18			
BnaC06g22740D	BnRR32	C06			Bol039928	BoRR14	
BnaC06g35700D	BnRR33	C06			Bol026142	BoRR15	
BnaA03g19150D	BnRR34*	A03	Bra000199	BrRR19			ARR16-like
BnaC03g22790D	BnRR35*	C03			Bol020600	BoRR16	
BnaA04g02540D	BnRR36*	A04	Bra014695	BrRR20			ARR17-like
BnaA09g35830D	BnRR37*	A09	Bra007242	BrRR21			
BnaC04g55620D	BnRR38*	C04			Bol044273	BoRR17	
BnaC08g27330D	BnRR39*	C08			Bo8g090810	BoRR18	
BnaA03g34300D	BnRR40	A03	Bra001641	BrRR22			ARR1-like
BnaA05g23050D	BnRR41	A05	Bra022183	BrRR23			
BnaC01g44050D	BnRR42	C01			Bol034811	BoRR19	
BnaC05g36490D	BnRR43	C05			Bo5g123620	BoRR20	
BnaA01g17750D	BnRR44	A01	Bra033527	BrRR24			ARR2-like
BnaA03g34320D	BnRR45	A03	Bra001643	BrRR25			
BnaA03g42350D	BnRR46	A03	Bra012743	BrRR26			

D 001 00100D	0.00/7				D 1000074	0.0004	
BnaC01g22100D	BnRR47	C01			Bol020274	BoRR21	
BnaC03g39750D	BnRR48	C03			Bo3g068550	BoRR22	
BnaC07g33430D	BnRR49	C07			Bo7g104190	BoRR23	
BnaA03g51830D	BnRR50	A03	Bra023972	BrRR27			ARR10-like
BnaC01g06500D	BnRR51	C01			Bo1g010830	BoRR24	
BnaC07g43590D	BnRR52	C07			Bol033755	BoRR25	
BnaA07g24890D	BnRR53	A07	Bra004076	BrRR28			ARR11-like
BnaA07g26610D	BnRR54	A07	Bra004245	BrRR29			
BnaC06g26570D	BnRR55	C06			Bol027853	BoRR26	
BnaC06g28780D	BnRR56	C06			Bol026109	BoRR27	
BnaA04g14760D	BnRR57*	A04	Bra032035	BrRR30			ARR12-like
BnaC04g56320D	BnRR58*	C04			Bol014767	BoRR28	
BnaA03g01960D	BnRR59	A03	Bra005928	BrRR31			ARR13-like
BnaC03g02950D	BnRR60	C03			Bol008869	BoRR29	
BnaA02g25910D	BnRR61	A02	Bra026635	BrRR32			ARR14-like
BnaC02g47700D	BnRR62	C02			Bol014787	BoRR30	
BnaA02g07870D	BnRR63	A02	Bra020390	BrRR33			ARR18-like
BnaC02g10960D	BnRR64	C02			Bol015562	BoRR31	
BnaA05g16250D	BnRR65	A08	Bra032275	BrRR34			ARR19-like
BnaA08g02850D	BnRR66	A08	Bra014172	BrRR35			
BnaC05g25970D	BnRR67	C05			Bo00904s040	BoRR32	
BnaC08g03080D	BnRR68	C08			Bol005734	BoRR33	
BnaA09g40030D	BnRR69	A09	Bra041027	BrRR36			ARR20-like
BnaC08g32380D	BnRR70	C08			Bol044607	BoRR34	
BnaAnng25110D	BnRR71*	A02	Bra028705	BrRR37			ARR21-like
BnaA10g23650D	BnRR72*	A10	Bra009284	BrRR38			
BnaC02g01700D	BnRR73*	C02			Bol024533	BoRR35	

BnaC09g48380D	BnRR74*	C09			Bol043863	BoRR36	
BnaC03g51950D	BnRR75	C03			Bol024821	BoRR37	ARR23-like
BnaA03gXXXXXD**	BnRR76*	A03	Bra001099	BrRR39			ARR22-like
BnaA05g33120D	BnRR77*	A05	Bra040204	BrRR40			
BnaC03g33640D	BnRR78*	C03			Bol034163	BoRR38	
BnaC05g47370D	BnRR79*	C05			Bol001327	BoRR39	
BnaA02g31620D	BnRR80	A02	Bra020537	BrRR41			ARR24-like
BnaA09g04220D	BnRR81	A09	Bra036579	BrRR42			
BnaC07g28850D	BnRR82	C07			Bo7g095290	BoRR40	
BnaC09g03650D	BnRR83	C09			Bol032459	BoRR41	



Figure 3.1. Phylogenetic relationship of RR amino acid sequences in *Arabidopsis*, *B. rapa* and *B. oleracea*. Length of bar represents divergence of sequences. Genes chosen for structural and gene expression analysis marked with an asterisks (*).

1124 **3.4 Analysis of type-A and type-B** BnRRs

The gene structure and expression patterns of two type-A (ARR16 and 1125 ARR17) and two type-B (ARR12 and ARR21) putative ARR orthologues 1126 were additionally studied in *B. napus*. These were selected on the basis 1127 of expression data gathered from the Arabidopsis ePlant Browser tool on 1128 the Bio-Analytic Resource for Plant Biology (http://bar.utoronto.ca/; 1129 Schmid et al., 2005; Winter et al., 2007). As the contents of *B. napus* 1130 seeds determine the ultimate value of the crop, elucidating expression 1131 1132 patterns of genes expressed within seeds is of particular interest. 1133 ARRs were searched and expression specifically within seeds visualised 1134 (Fig. 3.2). Genes that exhibited expression in seeds were hence chosen 1135 and their putative B. napus orthologues identified for gene structure, 1136

amino acid and expression analyses.



1139

Figure 3.2. Relative gene expression values for **A**) *ARR12* **B**) *ARR21* **C**) *ARR16* **D**) *ARR21* and **E**) *ARR22* in seeds. Information taken from the *Arabidopsis* ePlant Browser tool on the Bio-Analytic Resource for Plant Biology (http://bar.utoronto.ca/; Schmid et al., 2005; Winter et al., 2007). High levels of genes expression in red; low levels in yellow.

1145

1146 **3.4.1 Amino acid analysis of type-B BnRRs**

A prominent feature of type-B RRs is the possession of the Myb-like DNA binding domain known as the GARP motif, permitting them to function as transcription factors (Imamura et al., 1999; Hosoda et al., 2002; Schaller et al., 2002; Mason et al., 2004). An amino acid alignment of *ARR12* and *ARR21* and their putative *B. napus* orthologues 1152 was performed in order to identify the possession of this domain within

1153 the *BnRR*s (**Fig. 3.3**).

1154

1155 The ~60 amino acid region that forms the GARP domain was present in

all *B. napus* orthologues of *ARR12* and *ARR21*. It is hence possible to

1157 predict that they too may function as transcription factors.

1158



1159

Figure 3.3. Amino acid alignment of GARP domain in (**A**) *ARR12* and its putative *B. napus* orthologues *BnRR57* and *BnRR58* and (**B**) *ARR21* and its *B. napus* orthologues BnRR71 – BnRR74. Conserved amino acids found in Myb plant proteins highlighted in red (as identified by Hosoda et al., 2002).

1165

1166 **3.4.2 Structural analysis of BnRRs**

- 1167 Structures of chosen BnRRs are displayed in Fig. 3.4. The type-A
- 1168 ARR16 orthologues BnRR34 and BnRR35 and ARR17 orthologues
- 1169 BnRR36 BnRR39 all possess four introns and five exons. The exons
- 1170 within *BnRR34* and *BnRR35* are similar in size to *ARR16* whereas three
- 1171 out of the four introns are larger than their *Arabidopsis* orthologue.

The structure of *BnRR37* differs from the other *ARR17 BnRR* orthologues 1172 in that it possesses a larger first exon of 175 bp compared with 49 bp 1173 and smaller first intron of 56 bp contrasted to 129 bp. ARR17 also 1174 contains a larger first exon of 136 bp but a 108 bp first intron. All other 1175 exons and introns within BnRR36 - BnRR39 are similar to ARR17 in 1176 terms of size and structure. *BnRR57* and *BnRR58*, orthologues of *ARR12* 1177 are composed of six exons and five introns. These *BnRR*s are similar in 1178 structure to their ARR orthologue however their first and third introns 1179 are considerably larger than in ARR12. 1180

1181

BnRR71 - BnRR74, are somewhat different to their *ARR21* orthologue in that they possess two additional introns and exons. *ARR21* contains a large fifth intron at 729 bp which is not present in any of the *B. napus* orthologues. Variability in structure between each of the *B. napus ARR21* orthologues also exists with differences in both exon and intron size. For example the first intron in *BnRR73* is approximately 200 bp smaller than the intron within *BnRR71*, *BnRR72* and *BnRR74*.











124 bp >774 bp ←180 bp>119 bp ←456 bp >113 bp 77 bp 174 bp €278 bp>57 bp 161 bp >462 bp €227 bp>95 bp 114 bp>174 bp 84 bp 107 bp 107 bp 47 bp

STOP



Figure 3.4. Predicted genomic structures of (A) ARR16 (B) BnRR34 (C) BnRR35 (D) ARR17 (E) BnRR36 (F) BnRR37
 (G) BnRR38 (H) BnRR39 (I) ARR12 (J) BnRR57 (K) BnRR58 (L) ARR21 (M) BnRR71 (N) BnRR72 (O) BnRR73 (P)
 BnRR74. Grey arrows above Brassica genes represent primer locations used for RT-PCR gene expression analysis
 presented in Fig. 4.2, Chapter 4. Untranslated regions (UTR) presented where information was available.

1193 **3.5** *ARR22* orthologues in *Brassicas*

The gene of primary interest in this study is the *Arabidopsis* type-C *ARR22* and its putative orthologues in *Brassica* species. An assessment of their genomic structures, synteny with *Arabidopsis* and amino acid sequences was hence performed.

1198

1199 **3.5.1 Identification of Brassica ARR22 orthologues**

1200 Two putative orthologues of ARR22 were identified both in B. rapa and B. oleracea (information obtained from the Brassica database, 1201 EnsemblPlants Bolbase; http://brassicadb.org/brad/; 1202 and http://plants.ensembl.org/; http://www.ocri-genomics.org/; January 1203 1204 2013). BrRR39 (Bra001099) and BoRR38 (Bol034163) are both located on chromosome 3 in B. rapa and B. oleracea respectively and BrRR40 1205 (Bra040204) and BoRR39 (Bol001327) are both positioned on 1206 chromosome 5. 1207

1208

Knowing that two orthologues of ARR22 existed in both B. rapa and B. 1209 oleracea, it was predicted that four B. napus orthologues would be 1210 distinguished within the databases. However only three were identified 1211 (Brassica Genome Browser 1212 napus http://www.genoscope.cns.fr/brassicanapus/; December 2015). BnRR77 1213 (BnaA05g33120D; Fig. 3.3 E) is located on chromosome A05, thought 1214 originate from *BrRR40* (Bra040204) in *B. rapa*. BnRR78 1215 to

(BnaC03g33640D) and BnRR79 (BnaC05g47370D) are located on 1216 chromosome C03 and C05 and are believed to originate from *BoRR38* 1217 (Bol034163) and BoRR39 (Bol001327) respectively. It was thus 1218 expected that an orthologue of *BrRR39* (Bra001099) existed in *B. napus* 1219 on chromosome A05. Gene expression analysis (see Fig. 4.5 and 4.6, 1220 1221 **Chapter 4**) in fact revealed the presence of an additional transcript. Subsequent cloning sequencing of this transcript confirmed it to be the 1222 B. napus orthologue of BrRR39 (Bra001099) absent from the databases. 1223

1224

1225 3.5.2 Syntenic comparisons

Genes adjacent to ARR22 and the putative B. napus orthologues were 1226 identified to analyse gene order and further deduce gene function. 1227 ARR22 is situated on chromosome 3 in Arabidopsis. Genes situated 1228 1229 within a 100 Kb region around *ARR22* were distinguished and compared with 100 Kb regions around BnRR77, BnRR78 and BnRR79 located on B. 1230 napus chromosomes A05, C03, C05 respectively (Fig. 3.5 B, C, D). As 1231 database information was lacking for the fourth predicted *B. napus* 1232 orthologue, the region around BrRR39 located on chromosome 3 in B. 1233 rapa was analysed (Fig. 3.5 A). 1234



1235

Figure 3.5. Syntenic comparison of chromosome 3 in *Arabidopsis* with (A) *B. rapa* chromosome 3; (B) *B. napus* chromosome A05; (C) *B. napus* chromosome C03; and (D) *B. napus* chromosome C05. Genes in red indicate *ARR22* and its putative *Brassica* orthologues. Blue lines indicate syntenic genes. Figure displayed within a 100 kb region.

1241

On *B. rapa* chromosome 3 seven syntenic regions were distinguished. 1242 On chromosome CO3 in *B. napus* only five regions were identified. 1243 However on chromosomes A05 and C05 eight and nine syntenic regions 1244 were observed respectively. Moreover the orientation of chromosomes 1245 A05 and C05 in *B. napus* was inverted in comparison to *Arabidopsis* 1246 chromosome 3 and B. rapa chromosome 3. Three genes upstream of 1247 ARR22 (At3g04290, At3g04300 and At3g04310) were conserved and 1248 within the same order on *B. rapa* chromosome 3 and *B. napus* 1249

chromosomes C03 and C05. These genes encode a Li-tolerant lipase and two proteins of unknown function. At3g04370 was also a gene identified to be conserved on all *Brassica* chromsomes studied although not in the same position. This gene encodes a plasmodesmatal protein.

1255 **3.5.3 Genomic structure characterisation**

Previous work has shown that *ARR22* contains two introns; one (183 bp) situated within the 5' UTR 25 bp up from the ATG start codon and one (123 bp) within the ORF (Gattolin et al., 2006). In line with the objective of the study to characterise putative *Brassica* orthologues of *ARR22*, the predicted gene structures of these were analysed.

1261

As presented in **Fig. 3.6**, putative *Brassica* orthologues of *ARR22* also 1262 1263 contain two introns; one located within the 5' UTR (23 bp – 26 bp up from the ATG start codon) and one within the open reading frame. The 1264 sizes of the 5' UTR introns within the *Brassica* orthologues are larger 1265 than that of ARR22 (201 bp – 212 bp compared with 183 bp). On the 1266 other hand, introns located within the open reading frame of the 1267 Brassica orthologues are smaller than ARR22 (106 – 112 bp compared 1268 with 123 bp) with the exception of *BoRR39* which is predicted to possess 1269 a larger open reading frame intron (131 bp). 1270

1271





1273

Figure 3.6. Predicted genomic structures of (A) ARR22 (B) BrRR39
(Bra001099) (C) BnRR76 (BnaA03gXXXD [Identified]) (D) BrRR40
(Bra040204) (E) BnRR77 (BnaA05g33120D) (F) BoRR38 (Bol034163)
(G) BnRR78 (BnaC03g33640D) (H) BoRR39 (Bol001327) (I) BnRR79
(BnaC05g4737D). Full 5' UTR information was absent for *B. napus*genes.

1280

1281 The size of exon one varies between the *Brassica* genes. A larger first 1282 exon size of 255 bp is observed in *BrRR39* (Bra001099) and *BnRR76* 1283 (BnaA03gXXXD [identified]) while a smaller size of 234 bp is observed 1284 in *BrRR40* (Bra040204) and *BnRR77* (BnaA05g33120D). In a similar pattern, a larger (249 bp) exon exists in *BoRR38* (Bol034163) and *BnRR78* (BnaC03g33640D) while a smaller (234 bp) exon exists in *BoRR39* (Bol001327) and *BnRR79* (BnaC05g4737D). The size of exon two is consistent with *ARR22* in all *Brassica* orthologues (177 bp).

1289

1290 3.5.4 Sequence alignment

A nucleic acid alignment was carried out on ARR22 and the putative 1291 Brassica orthologues to determine any differences within their 1292 1293 sequences (Fig. 3.7; for full genomic alignment see Appendix II). Within BrRR39 and its identified B. napus orthologue BnRR76 a small 1294 extra region of six nucleic acids (**Fig. 3.7** highlighted in turquoise) was 1295 observed which was absent in all other sequences. A further additional 1296 region of sixteen nucleic acids (Fig. 3.7. highlighted in green) was 1297 1298 identified in BnRR39, BnRR76, BoRR38 and its B. napus orthologue BnRR78 as well as within ARR22. 1299

1300

Transcription of the fully processed *ARR22* mRNA transcript produces a 1302 142 amino acid polypeptide (Gattolin et al., 2006). Coding DNA 1303 sequences for each of the putative *Brassica* orthologues of *ARR22* were 1304 converted into amino acid sequences using an *in silico* sequence 1305 conversion tool (http://in-silico.net/tools/biology/sequence_conversion). 1306 *BrRR39* produces a polypeptide of 143 amino acids which is predicted to 1307 be the same for its *B. napus* orthologue *BnRR76* while *BrRR40* and its *B.*

1308 napus orthologue BnRR77 produce a slightly smaller 136 amino acid

1309 polypeptide.

BrRR40	gttcgaagataaaatcgaag <mark>ATG</mark> GCAACAAAATCCATGGGAGATATCG-	
BnRR77	gttcgaagataaaatcgaag <mark>ATG</mark> GCAACAAAATCCATGGGAGATATCG-	
BoRR39	gttctaagacagaatcgaag <mark>ATG</mark> GCAACAAAATCCATGGGAGATATCG-	
BnRR79	gttctaagacagaatcgaagATGGCAACAAAATCCATGGGAGATATCG-	
ARR22	cttgagagaaaagaaatcgaag <mark>ATG</mark> GCAACAAAATCCACCGGAGGTACCG <mark>A</mark>	GAA
BnRR78	gttcgaagaagaaaaaaccgaag <mark>ATG</mark> GCAACAACATCCACGGGAGATATCG <mark>A</mark>	GAA
BORR38	gttcgaagaagaaaaaacgaag <mark>ATG</mark> GCAACAACATCCACGGGAGATATCG <mark>A</mark>	GAA
BrRR39		GAA
BnRR76	CATCGCAACAACAACAACAACAACAACAACAACAACAACAACA	GAA
	*****	1.1
BrRR40	CGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATGAAGAAGAAACTAAACGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATGATC	С
BnRR77	CGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATGAAGAAGAAACTAAACGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATGATC	C
BoRR39	CGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATGAAGAAGAAACTAAACGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATGATC	С
BnRR79	CGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATGAAGAAGAAACTAAACGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATGATC	C
ARR22	AACCAAGTCGATAGAA-GTGAAGAAGAAACTAATCAACGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATGATC	C
BnRR78	AACGAAGTCAGTAGAA-GTGAAGAAGAAACTTAACGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATGATC	C
BoRR38	AACCAAGTCAGTAGAA-GTGAAGAAGAAACTTAACGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATGATA	C
BrRR39	AACCAAGTCAGTAGAA-GTGAAGAAGAAACTTAACGTGCTGATCGTCGATGATGATA	C
BnRR76	AACCAAGTCAGTAGAA-GTGAAGAAGAAACTTAACGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATGATA	C
	**** * ******** * ***********	*

1310

Figure 3.7. Nucleic acid alignment of ARR22 and putative response 1311 regulator orthologues in B. rapa (BrRR); B. oleracea (BoRR); and B. 1312 napus (BnRR). Region shown is part of exon one. Coding region in 1313 uppercase. Start codon highlighted in red. Areas of interest that have 1314 been referred to in the text are highlighted in turquoise and green. 1315 Alignment was carried out using the Clustal Omega web service 1316 (McWilliam et al., 2013). *BnRR76 is sequenced cDNA hence lacks the 1317 5' UTR. Asterisks (*) indicate fully conserved regions. 1318

1319

BoRR38 and BnRR78 produce a 141 amino acid polypeptide while 1320 BoRR39 and BnRR79 also produce a 136 amino acid polypeptide. As 1321 differences were observed in polypeptide sizes it was expected that the 1322 extra nucleic acids within exon one were contributing to the protein 1323 sequences. To determine their location and examine amino acid 1324 sequence similarity an amino acid alignment was carried out (Fig. 3.8 1325 **A**). All *Brassica* orthologues of *ARR22* contained the conserved DDK 1326 motif present in all RRs. Within BrRR39 and BnRR76 the extra six 1327

1328	nucleic acids situated 8 bp down from the ATG site within exon one of
1329	the coding region resulted in the addition of two amino acids; serine (S)
1330	and threonine (T; Fig. 3.8 A highlighted in turquoise). Similarly the
1331	region of sixteen additional nucleic acids, 32 bp down from the ATG,
1332	within ARR22, BoRR38, BnRR78, BrRR39 and BnRR76 results in the
1333	addition of five additional amino acids: threonine (T); lysine (K); serine
1334	(S); valine (V); and glutamic acid (E) as well as a change at amino acid
1335	19 from isoleucine (I) to valine (V). These amino acids are absent in
1336	BrRR40, BoRR39 and their respective orthologues BnRR77 and BnRR79
1337	in <i>B. napus.</i>

	BrRR40	MATK-SMGDIEKIKKKL-NVLIVDDDPLNLIIHEKIIKAIGGISOTANNGEEAV
-	BoRR39	MATK-SMGDIEKIKKKL-NVLIVDDDPLNLIIHEKIIKAIGGISOTANNGEEAV
	BnRR79	MATK-SMGDIEKIKKKL-NVLIVDDDPLNLIIHEKIIKAIGGISOTANNGEEAV
	BnRR77	MATK-SMGDIEKIKKKL-NVLIVDDDPLNLIIHEKIIKAIGGISOTANNGEEAV
	ARR22	MATK-STGGTEKTKSTEVKKKLINVLIVDDDPLNRLHEMIIKTIGGISOTAKNGEEAV
	BoRR38	MATK-SIGGIERKKSIEVKKKL-NVLIVDDDPLNKKLHENIIKSIGGISOTAKNGELAV MATT-STGDIEKTKSVEVKKKL-NVLIVDDDTVIRKLHENIIKSIGGISOTAKNGELAV
	BnRR78	MATT-STGDIEKTKSVEVKKKL-NVLIVDDDPVIRKLHEIIIKSIGGISQTAKNGEEAV
	BrRR39	MATTSTSIGDIKKTKSVEVKKKL-NVLIVDDDTVIRKLHENIIKSIGGISQTAKNGEEAV
	BnRR76	MATT <mark>ST</mark> STGDIKK <mark>TKSVE</mark> VKKKL-NVLIVDDDTVIRKLHENIIKSIGGISQTAKNGEEAV
		. * * :* :* ******** : :** ***:*******
	BrRR40	IIHRDGGSSFDLILMDKEMPERDGVSTTKKLREMEVKSMIVGVTSLADNEEERRAFMEAG
	BoRR39	IIHRDGGSSFDLILMDKEMPERDGVSTTKKLREMEVKSMIVGVTSLADNEEERRAFMEAG
	BnRR79	IIHRDGGSSFDLILMDKEMPERDGVSTTKKLREMEVKSMIVGVTSLADNEEERRAFMEAG
	BnRR77	IIHRDGGSSFDLILMDKEMPERDGVSTTKKLREMEVKSMIVGVTSLADNEEERRAFMEAG
	ARR22	ILHRDGEASFDLILMDKEMPERDGVSTTKKLREMKVTSMIVGVTSVADQEEERKAFMEAG
	BoRR38	NI HRDGNASFDLILMDKEMPERDGLSAIKKLREMKVTSMI IGVTTLADNEEERKAFMEAG
	BnRR78	NIHRDGNASFDLILMDKEMPERDGLSATKKLREMKVTSMIIGVTTLADNEEERKAFMEAG
	BrRR39	NIHRDGNASFDLILMDKEMPERDGLSATKKLREMKVTAMI IGVTTLADNEEERKAFMEAG
	BnRR76	NIHRDGNASFDLILMDKEMPERDGLSATKKLREMKVTSMIVGVTS
		:**** :**************:*: ******:*:*:*:*
	BrRR40	INHCLAKPLTKDKI IPLINOIMDA
	BoRR39	LNHCLAKPLTKDKI IPLINOIMDA
	BnRR79	LNHCLAKPLTKDKI IPLINOIMDA
	BnRR77	LNHCLAKPLTKDKI IPLINOIMDA
	ARR22	LNHCLEKPLTKAKI FPLI SHLFDA
	BoRR38	LNHCLAKPLSKAKI LPLINNIMDA
	BnRR78	INHCLAKPLSKAKILPLINNIMDA
	BrRR39	INHCLAKPLSKAKILPLINNIMDA
	BnRR76	

1339

		BrRR40	BoRR39	BnRR79	BnRR77	ARR22	BoRR38	BnRR78	BrRR39
	BrRR39	78.47%	78.47%	78.47%	78.47%	85.41%	95.13%	94.44%	100%
	BnRR78	83.33%	83.33%	83.33%	83.33%	90.27%	97.91%	100%	
	BoRR38	81.94%	81.94%	81.94%	81.94%	88.88%	100%		
	ARR22	81.25%	81.25%	81.25%	81.25%	100%			
	BnRR77	100%	100%	100%	100%				
	BnRR79	100%	100%	100%					
	BoRR39	100%	100%						
B)	BrRR40	100%							
B)									

1340

Figure 3.8. (**A**) Amino acid alignment of *ARR22* and putative orthologues in *Brassica* species. Regions of interest, discussed in the text are highlighted in turquoise and green. The DDK motif characteristically found in RRs is highlighted in red. (**B**) Amino acid similarity (%) between each sequence. *BnRR76* is a partial predicted amino acid sequence from a sequenced product and was removed from the sequence similarity analysis.

1348

1357

3.6 Discussion

1349	Analysis of t	he amino	acid sequences	was carrie	ed out using	a sequen	ice
1350	identity	and	similarity	tool	(Fig.	3.8	В
1351	http://imed.	.med.ucm	.es/Tools/sias.h	ntml) and	shows tha	at ARR22	is
1352	81.25% sim	ilar to the	Brassica orthol	ogues. Hig	gh similarity	is observ	ed
1353	between the	Brassica	genes although	BrRR39 is	only 78.47	'% similar	to
1354	BrRR40, Bol	RR39, BnF	RR79 and BnRR.	77 owing t	o the extra	amino aci	ids
1355	aforementio	ned.					
1356							

Plant multi-step phosphorelay systems are fundamental signallingsystems that allow plants to respond to phytohormones and changes in

their environment (Hutchison and Kieber 2002; Hwang et al., 2002). 1360 1361 Response regulators are the key components that regulate downstream signalling events. Analysis of the Arabidopsis genome has revealed that 1362 there are 24 ARRs which are categorized into three main groups 1363 referred to type-A, -B and -C (Schaller et al., 2007). The roles of type-A 1364 and type-B ARRs are relatively well defined. While type-A ARRs are 1365 implicated in several signalling pathways they are generally considered 1366 as partially redundant negative regulators of cytokinin signalling 1367 (Brandstatter and Kiever 1998; Taniguchi et al., 1998, Kiba et al., 1368 1999; D'Agostino et al., 2000; Kiba et al., 2003; To et al., 2004). Type-1369 1370 B ARRs on the other hand contain DNA binding domains which allow them to function as transcription factors for the positive regulation of 1371 cytokinin signalling (Hwang and Sheen 2001; Mason et al., 2005; 1372 Yokoyama et al., 2007; Argyros et al., 2008; Ishida et al., 2008b). The 1373 precise role and mechanisms of the two type-C ARRs ARR22 and ARR24, 1374 conversely, are comparatively unknown with no clarified involvement 1375 within hormone signalling. Work on ARR22 however has shown that it 1376 appears to have a role associated with seed wounding and possibly 1377 assimilate partitioning (Gattolin et al., 2006). 1378

1379

A number of response regulators have been isolated and examined in crop species such as maize, rice, soybean and wheat (Asakura et al., 2003; Hirose et al., 2007; Le et al., 2011; Gahlaut et al., 2014). The

objective of this study was to identify response regulator genes in *Brassica* species.

1385

1386 **3.6.1 Identification of BrRRs, BoRRs and BnRRs**

1387 In the simple diploid *Arabidopsis* genome 24 *ARR*s exist but within crop genomes that have been studied the number of response regulator 1388 genes seems to vary. For example in soybean there are 36 GmRRs 1389 (Mochida et al., 2010) with the number of orthologues for each ARR 1390 ranging from one to seven. Within the hexaploid wheat genome 45 1391 1392 TaRRs have been identified (Gahlaut et al., 2014). A study in Chinese cabbage (B. rapa) identified 42 BrRRs (Liu et al., 2014) which is in line 1393 with the findings of this present study. In *B. oleracea* this analysis 1394 identified 41 BoRR genes. 1395

1396

It is unsurprising that a higher number of *BrRR* and *BoRR* genes exist as 1397 Brassica genomes have not only experienced three rounds of whole 1398 genome duplication but both *B. rapa* and *B. oleracea* have additionally 1399 undergone a whole genome triplication (WGT) event after divergence 1400 from Arabidopsis approximately 9 – 15 million years ago (Wang et al., 1401 2011; Cheng et al., 2014; Liu et al., 2014). It would hence be 1402 reasonable to assume that each species possesses three copies of each 1403 Arabidopsis gene. However this assumption was not observed with the 1404 number of *BrRR* and *BoRR* orthologues ranging from one to three. It is 1405 in fact believed that the *B. rapa* genome has undergone extensive 1406

fractionation to reduce gene number (Wang et al., 2011; Cheng et al., 1407 2012; Mun et al., 2009). Hence the findings of this *in silico* analysis of 1408 *Brassica* RRs are consistent with this concept. Interestingly the process 1409 of fractionation was not random with genes involved in signal 1410 transduction and stress response retained (Blanc and Wolfe 2004; 1411 1412 Cheng et al., 2012; Rizzon et al., 2006). It could be predicted that the process of WGT would have also provided a number of genes with 1413 evolved or novel functions. The number of ARR orthologues identified 1414 within allotetraploid *B. napus* was, somewhat unsurprisingly, the sum of 1415 the *BrRR* and *BoRR* genes as a result of the hybridization of the *B. rapa* 1416 1417 (A) and *B. oleracea* (C) genomes, predicted to have occurred ~10,000 years ago (Nagaharu 1935). 1418

1419

The phylogenetic analysis presented in this study was based on the amino acid sequences of *ARRs*, *BrRRs* and *BoRRs*. Overall, the outcome displayed that no new groups or sub-groups of *Brassica* RRs have been formed and the same pattern occurs as in *Arabidopsis* (Kiba et al., 2004).

1425

1426 3.6.2 Structural differences in BnRRs

From examination and comparison of the predicted gene structures of chosen *BnRR*s this study distinguished some differences in exon and intron number and size between *BnRR*s and *ARR*s. Few studies have fully examined this occurrence. Whether these differences provide

functional significance is hence unclear. Studies examining particular 1431 1432 groups of genes in Brassica have acknowledged small changes in exon number and size. For example, glutamine synthetase genes in *B. napus* 1433 were observed to possess one less exon than their Arabidopsis 1434 orthologues (Orsel et al., 2014). Within B. rapa glucosinolate 1435 biosynthesis genes, while exon number was comparable to Arabidopsis, 1436 a small exon deletion resulted in a truncated protein (Zang et al., 1437 2009). Addition of exon coding regions is assumed to potentially alter 1438 the function of the protein or its role within the signalling pathway. 1439

1440

1441 **3.6.3 SAC29 and characterising type-C BnRRs**

Initially this study was based on the finding of an individual putative 1442 orthologue of the type-C ARR22 in B. napus known as SAC29 (Whitelaw 1443 1444 et al., 1999). Over the course of the overall study further information on the *B. napus* sequence became publicly available allowing for the 1445 identification of four B. napus putative orthologues of ARR22 (BnRR76 -1446 BnRR79). Two of these were identified as originating from B. rapa 1447 (BnRR76 and BnRR77) and two from B. oleracea (BnRR78 and BnRR79). 1448 While genomic structures were relatively similar between genes, 1449 prominent differences were observed within and between the 1450 sequences. One B. rapa orthologue (BrRR39) and one B. oleracea 1451 (BoRR38), and consequently two B. napus (BnRR76 and BnRR78), 1452 genes contain an additional sixteen nucleic acid sequence within the 1453 coding region which contributes to the addition of five amino acids. This 1454

sequence is also observed within ARR22. Interestingly this sequence is 1455 lacking from BnRR77 and BnRR79, originating from BrRR40 and BoRR39 1456 respectively which could have occurred during diploidization events after 1457 the split from Arabidopsis. Although it is unclear what the addition (or 1458 lack) of amino acid residues contributes, this observation raises the 1459 possibility of differences in gene function or mechanism of action. The 1460 receiver domain of response regulators functions as the site of 1461 phosphorylation (Imamura et al., 1999). Although little work has 1462 examined the structures of receiver domains in plants, in bacteria 1463 certain features of the receiver domain amino acid sequences contribute 1464 to a specific structure and consequently function (Bourret 2010). As the 1465 additional amino acids seen in the Brassica genes and ARR22 are 1466 present within this region, it is possible that lack of these residues alters 1467 the protein configuration. 1468

1469

1470 **3.6.4** Synteny comparisons between Arabidopsis and B. napus

Analysing chromosomal synteny can assist in revealing the evolution of 1471 related species as well as the functions of syntenic genes (Tang et al., 1472 2008). Shared, or conserved, synteny describes the preservation of 1473 genes, or genomic fragments, on chromosomes in different species that 1474 have evolved from a common ancestor (Lyons et al., 2008). Syntenic 1475 genes are orthologous and hence normally have equivalent functions. 1476 Previous comparative analyses have revealed high conservation of gene 1477 order between Arabidopsis and Brassica species (Town et al., 2006). 1478

However considerable gene loss and rearrangements have also occurred (Kowalski et al., 1994; Lukens et al., 2003; Park et al., 2005). Although it is not apparent that rearrangements have occurred during the hybridization of the *Brassica* A and C genomes (Rana et al., 2004).

In this study some microsynteny was observed between the studied region of *Arabidopsis* chromosome 3 and *B. rapa* chromosome 3 and *B. napus* chromosomes A05 and C03. It was also apparent that some reshuffling of genes has occurred during the evolution of *Brassica* in addition to gene loss or rearrangement.

1489

1490 **3.7 Conclusions**

This *in silico* analysis is the first study to uncover the presence of 1491 1492 eighty-three response regulators in *B. napus* and contributes to the knowledge of *Brassica* genome evolution. Results of the phylogenetic 1493 analysis are consistent with that seen in Arabidopsis with Brassica 1494 response regulators split into the three groups, type-A, -B and -C. B. 1495 napus orthologues of two type-A and two-B ARRs were chosen for 1496 further analyses. Small differences were observed in genomic structure 1497 but this information is insufficient to deduce alterations in function. 1498 Previous work revealing the existence of SAC29, a putative type-C 1499 ARR22 orthologue, has been considerably expanded with the 1500 identification of four *B. napus* orthologues (*BnRR76 – BnRR79*). Striking 1501 differences within their nucleic and amino acid sequences have alluded 1502
to the possibility of altered function, expression or roles. The spatial and temporal expression patterns of these *BnRRs* will be examined in the next chapter (Chapter 4) with the aim of dissecting their possible contribution to plant growth and development. Chapter 4:

Analysis of Gene and Protein Expression

1507 **4.1 Introduction**

Seed development is a complex yet organised biological process involving coordinated expression of an array of genes. Generally there are four discrete stages: embryo patterning; embryo growth; seed maturation, in which storage products such as proteins and lipids accumulate; and seed desiccation (Dong et al., 2004; Fei et al., 2007; Goldberg et al., 1989).

1514

1515 Previous work in Arabidopsis has shown that the type-C response regulator ARR22 is expressed in flowers and developing siliques 1516 (Gattolin et al., 2006). Due to the possession of two introns, located 1517 within the 5' UTR and open reading frame, ARR22 produces four splice 1518 variants which accumulate to different proportions throughout silique 1519 development. Histochemical localization of ARR22 revealed intense 1520 expression at the seed: funiculus junction in response to wounding 1521 leading to the hypothesis that ARR22 is post-transcriptionally up-1522 regulated after seed damage has occurred (Gattolin et al., 2006). 1523 Furthermore, microarray data has shown that seed storage protein 1524 genes are down-regulated rapidly within 90 mins post wounding while 1525 seed protease genes are up-regulated, suggesting that ARR22 is 1526 implicated in assimilate partitioning (Naomab, 2008). 1527

1528

In the previous chapter, an *in silico* analysis uncovered four putative 1529 orthologues of ARR22 in B. napus (BnRR76 - BnRR79). Each of these 1530 orthologues contains two introns akin to ARR22 and exhibit 82% amino 1531 acid similarity with ARR22. On the basis of this information it was 1532 hypothesised that these genes may be expressed in a similar manner to 1533 *ARR22* and may exhibit a similar function in seeds. As previous work 1534 has not analysed the expression of ARR22 at the protein level, an 1535 antibody was also designed to examine the protein expression of the 1536 putative ARR22 orthologues in B. napus (see Fig. 2.2; Chapter 2 for 1537 design). 1538

1539

The key objectives of this study were hence to determine the spatial and temporal gene and protein expression of type-C orthologues of *ARR22* in *B. napus* vegetative and reproductive tissues throughout development and in response to wounding. The expression of SSP and cysteine protease genes was analysed in *B. napus* seeds pre- and postwounding up to 120 mins post-wounding. The developmental silique and seed stages studied can be seen in **Fig. 4.1 A** and **B**.

1547

Putative *B. napus* orthologues of the genes encoding type-A response regulators *ARR16* and *ARR17* and type-B response regulators *ARR12* and *ARR21* were additionally chosen to study for gene expression analysis on the basis of gene expression data in seeds (see **section 3.4; Chapter 3**).



B)



Figure 4.1. (A) *B. napus* silique morphology throughout development.
(B) *B. napus* seed morphology throughout development. A: 5 DAF; B:
10 DAF; C: 15 DAF; D: 20 DAF; E: 25 DAF; F: 30 DAF; G: 35 DAF; H:
40 DAF; I: 45 DAF; J: 50 DAF; K: 55 DAF; L: 60 DAF. Bar = 1 mm.

1560

1561 4.2 Reverse transcription PCR analysis of type-A and type-B

1562 BnRR gene expression

- 1563 The expression of putative *B. napus* type-A *ARR16* orthologues (*BnRR34*
- and *BnRR35*) and *ARR17* (*BnRR36 BnRR39*) along with type-B *ARR12*
- 1565 (BnRR57 and BnRR58) and ARR21 (BnRR71 BnRR74) was examined in
- 1566 buds, flowers and seeds (Fig. 4.2). Primers were designed and

positioned to amplify transcripts of all orthologues where appropriate(for primer positions see Fig. 3.2; Chapter 3).

1569

All genes were expressed in early seed stages (10 – 30 DAF) although *BnRR36 – BnRR39* gene expression was low in 20 and 30 DAF Fig. 4.2).
Expression of all genes was low or absent in seeds 40 – 60 DAF. *BnRR71 – BnRR74* expression was not observed in buds or flowers
whereas transcripts of all other genes were amplified. Expression in
buds was low for *BnRR57 - BnRR58*.

1576

Alternative splicing was observed for putative ARR17 orthologues 1577 BnRR36 – BnRR39 (Fig. 4.2). Three transcripts were produced: a fully 1578 processed transcript (316 – 317 bp); a transcript retaining two introns 1579 (507 – 535 bp); and a transcript retaining three introns (618 – 621 bp). 1580 The fully processed transcript is highly expressed in buds, flowers and 1581 1582 seeds 10 DAF. At 20 DAF only the fully processed transcript is expressed but at a low level. At 30 DAF all transcripts are expressed at a low level 1583 but with the transcript retaining two introns at a slightly higher level. 1584 The transcript retaining three introns is most expressed in seeds 10 1585 DAF. For all other genes analysed only fully processed transcripts were 1586 observed. 1587



Figure 4.2. RT-PCR analysis of type-A *ARR16* putative orthologues *BnRR34* and *BnRR35*; *ARR17* putative orthologues *BnRR36* - *BnRR39*; type-B *ARR12* putative orthologues *BnRR57* and *BnRR58*; and *ARR21* putative orthologues *BnRR71* - *BnRR74* in *B. napus* buds (B), flowers (F) and seeds 10 – 60 DAF. *UBQ10* used as a housekeeping gene. Disparity in transcript sizes due to exon and intron size differences.

1594

1595 **4.3 Spatial and temporal reverse transcription PCR analysis of**

1596 putative ARR22 orthologues in *B. napus*

As sequence information was originally lacking for *ARR22* putative orthologues in *B. napus* and *B. oleracea*, this analysis commenced by using primers based on *B. rapa* sequence information; specifically *BrRR40* due availability of 5' UTR sequence information. Two forward primers were designed; one situated within the 5' UTR and another within the ORF in exon 1 (**Fig. 4.3**).



Figure 4.3. (A) Genomic structure of BrRR40 showing position of 1604 1605 forward primer situated within 5' UTR. Grey arrows represent primers (B) RT-PCR analysis of the putative *BrRR40* orthologue in *B. napus* 1606 using forward primer situated within 5' UTR in leaves (Lf), stem (St), 1607 buds (B), flowers (F) and seeds 10 – 60 DAF (C) Genomic structure of 1608 BrRR40 showing position of forward primer situated within ORF. Grev 1609 arrows represent primers (**D**) RT-PCR analysis of putative BrRR40 1610 1611 orthologue in *B. napus* using forward primer situated within ORF in leaves (Lf), stem (St), buds (B), flowers (F) and seeds 10 - 60 DAF. 1612

1613

When the forward primer situated within the 5' UTR was used, expression was confined to 10 and 15 DAF only (**Fig. 4.3 B**). Two splice variants were also observed; a fully processed transcript (571 bp) and a transcript predicted to contain the intron within the ORF (682 bp). In contrast, when RT-PCR analysis was carried out using the primer situated within the ORF a transcript without the ORF intron was
 expressed in buds, flowers and all seed stages (10 - 60 DAF) although
 expression was comparatively lower in seeds 55 and 60 DAF.

1622

4.3.1 Differential expression of putative ARR22 B. rapa and B. oleracea orthologous transcripts in B. napus

Following the gene expression analyses in section 4.3, primers were used to amplify the putative *ARR22* orthologue in *B. oleracea* genomic DNA for sequencing (see **Appendix III**). Comparison of the *B. rapa* and *B. oleracea* genomic sequences revealed nucleic acid differences, allowing primers to be designed to amplify transcripts from each species in *B. napus* (**Fig. 4.4 A**).

1631

1632 PCR analysis confirmed that the primers designed to isolate *B. rapa* and *B. oleracea* transcripts were able to amplify these transcripts specifically 1633 in *B. rapa* and *B. oleracea* respectively as well as in *B. napus* (Fig. 4.4) 1634 **B**). RT-PCR analysis using these primers in *B. napus* revealed that both 1635 transcripts are predominantly expressed in seeds 10 – 35 DAF (Fig. 4.4 1636 **C**). Low expression of both was observed in buds and flowers. 1637 Expression of the *B. oleracea* transcript was, although low, was 1638 observed in seeds 40 – 50 DAF. Expression of this transcript is then 1639 absent in seeds 55 and 60 DAF whereas expression of the BrRR40 1640 transcript is absent in 40 and 45 DAF seeds but low expression of the 1641 transcript at 50 and 60 DAF seed. 1642





Figure 4.4. (**A**) Design of a forward primer to amplify orthologous transcripts from *B. rapa* and *B. oleracea* separately in *B. napus*. (**B**) Control PCR using specific primers on genomic DNA from *B. oleracea* (*B.ol*), *B. rapa* (*B.r*) and *B. napus* (*B.n*). (**C**) RT-PCR analysis using specific primers in *B. napus* buds (B), flowers (F) and seeds 10 – 60 DAF. *UBQ10* used as housekeeping control.

1649

1650 **4.3.2 RT-PCR analysis of BnRR76 – BnRR79**

1651 During the course of the study database sequence information became

available on ARR22 putative orthologues in B. napus (Chalhoub et a.,

1653 2014). This allowed primers to be designed that spanned both known

introns (see Fig. 4.5 A for primer positions) to amplify these transcripts
via RT-PCR.

1656

Expression was observed in buds, flowers and seeds 5 – 40 DAF (Fig. 1657 4.5 B). Very low expression was seen in seeds 45 - 55 DAF. The 1658 amplification of two transcripts (sized 344 bp and 367 bp) which 1659 appears as a double band occurred at 5, 10, 15, 20, 35 and 45 DAF. 1660 Amplification of only the smaller 344 bp transcript occurred in buds and 1661 40 DAF seeds. Amplification of only the larger transcript occurred in 1662 seeds 25 and 30 DAF. A transcript size difference between B. oleracea 1663 and *B. rapa* and *B. napus* was observed when these primers were used 1664 on genomic DNA (Fig. 4.5 C). 1665



Figure 4.5. (A) Genomic structures of putative ARR22 orthologues in B.
napus showing design of primers (grey arrows). (B) RT-PCR analysis in
B. napus leaves (L), buds (B), flowers (F) and seeds 5 - 60 DAF. (C)
PCR using same primers on genomic DNA from B. napus (B.n), B. rapa
(B.r) and B. oleracea (B.ol). UBQ10 used as housekeeping control.

1671 4.3.3 Amplification of the putative BrRR39 orthologue in B. 1672 napus

The size difference observed in Fig 4.5 C was dissected through 1673 sequence alignment of the putative ARR22 orthologues in B. rapa, B. 1674 oleracea and B. napus and revealed the presence of an additional short 1675 sequence of nucleic acids in *BrRR39*. A forward primer was designed to 1676 amplify this transcript in *B. napus* (Fig. 4.6 A). PCR using gDNA 1677 extracted from *B. oleracea*, *B. rapa* and *B. napus* confirmed that this 1678 primer functioned specifically in *B. rapa* and *B. napus* (Fig. 4.6 B). A 1679 121 bp transcript was amplified in flowers and seeds 5 – 55 DAF. No 1680 transcript was present in buds or 60 DAF seeds. 1681



Figure 4.6 (**A**) Design of forward primer (highlighted in yellow) to amplify putative *BrRR39* orthologue in *B. napus* (**B**) RT-PCR amplification of the putative *BrRR39* orthologue in *B. napus* buds (B), flowers (F) and seeds 5 – 60 DAF. (**C**) PCR control using *BrRR39* primer on gDNA extracted from *B. oleracea* (B.ol), *B. rapa* (B.r) and *B. napus* (B.n). *UBQ10* used as housekeeping control.

1688

1689 **4.4 Separate amplification of** *BnRR76 – BnRR79* transcripts

1690 **4.4.1 Amplification of BnRR76 and BnRR78**

- 1691 Sequence analysis revealed that BnRR76 and BnRR78 contain an
- additional sixteen nucleic acid sequence (see section 3.5.5; Chapter
- 1693 **3**) whereas *BnRR77* and *BnRR79* lack this sequence. It was
- 1694 hypothesised that the larger transcript amplified in **Fig 4.5 B** contained
- 1695 this extra sequence of nucleic acids. A primer was hence designed over
- this sequence to amplify *BnRR77* and *BnRR79* transcripts specifically.

- 1697 Expression was observed in flowers and seeds 5 to 60 DAF. Expression
- 1698 was highest in seeds 5 to 25 DAF and 35 DAF. Expression was lowest in
- seeds 40 DAF and in 50 to 60 DAF.

A)

/		
BrRR40	ATCGCAACAAAATCCATGGGAGATATCG	АGAAAATAAAGAAGAAAC
BnRR77	ATGGCAACAAAATCCATGGGAGATATCG	AGAAAATAAAGAAGAAAC
BoRR39	ATGGCAACAAAATCCATGGGAGATATCG	AGAAAATAAAGAAGAAAC
BnRR79	ATGGCAACAAAATCCATGGGAGATATCG	AGAAAATAAAGAAGAAAC
BnRR78	ATGGCAACAACATCCACGGGAG <mark>ATATCGAGAAAACG</mark>	AAGTCAGTAGAA-GTGAAGAAGAAAC
BoRR38	ATCGCAACAACATCCACGGGAGATATCGAGAAAACC	AAGTCAGTAGAA-GTGAAGAAGAAAC
BrRR39	ATCGCAACAACGTCAACATCCACGGGAG <mark>ATATCAAGAAAACC</mark>	AAGTCAGTAGAA-GTGAAGAAGAAAC
BnRR76	ATCGCAACAACGTCAACATCCACGGGAG <mark>ATATCAAGAAAACC</mark>	AAGTCAGTAGAA-GTGAAGAAGAAAC
	***	**** * ********

B)





Figure 4.7. (**A**) Forward primer (highlighted in yellow) designed to amplify *BnRR77* and *BnRR79* transcripts containing identified extra nucleic acids. (**B**) Genomic structures of *BnRR77* and *BnRR79* showing design of primers (grey arrows). (**C**) RT-PCR analysis of BnRR77 and BnRR79 gene expression in *B. napus* buds (B), flowers (F) and seeds 5 – 60 DAF. (**D**) PCR control using *BnRR77* and *BnRR79* primer on gDNA extracted from *B. napus* (B.n), *B. rapa* (B.r) and B. oleracea (B.ol). *UBQ10* used as housekeeping control.

1708

1709 **4.4.2 Amplification of BnRR77 and BnRR79**

A forward primer was subsequently designed (Fig. 4.8 A and B) to 1710 specifically amplify the BnRR77 and BnRR79 transcripts that do not 1711 contain the extra sequence of sixteen nucleic acids. RT-PCR analysis 1712 1713 revealed amplification of two transcripts. A transcript of 377 bp containing the 112 bp intron present within the ORF was amplified in 1714 buds, flowers and in seeds 15 to 60 DAF with the exception of 50 DAF 1715 seeds (Fig. C). Amplification of a processed transcript (265 bp), not 1716 containing the intron, was observed in seeds 5 – 50 DAF. In buds, 1717 flowers and seeds 55 and 60 DAF only the 377 bp transcript was 1718 expressed. In 5, 10 and 50 DAF seed only the 265 bp transcript was 1719 present. Expression levels of the two transcripts varied throughout seed 1720 development. In 15 and 35 DAF the processed transcript was 1721 1722 predominantly expressed while in 25, 30 and 45 DAF the unprocessed 1723 transcript appeared to be expressed at a higher level.

A)

BrRR40	ATCGCAACAAAATCCATGGGAGATAT <mark>CG</mark> <mark>AGAAAATAAAGAAGAAAA</mark>
BnRR77	ATGGCAACAAAATCCATGGGAGATAT <mark>CG</mark> <mark>AGAAAATAAAGAAGAAAA</mark>
BoRR39	ATGGCAACAAAATCCATGGGAGATAT <mark>CG</mark> <mark>AGAAAATAAAGAAGAAGA</mark> AA
BnRR79	AT9 <mark>GCAACAAAATCCATGGGAGATAT<mark>CG</mark><mark>AGAAAATAAAGAAGAAAC</mark></mark>
BnRR78	ATGGCAACAACATCCACGGGAGATATCG <mark>AGAAAACGAAGTCAGT</mark> AGAA-GTGAAGAAGAAGAAAC
BoRR38	ATGGCAACAACATCCACGGGAGATATCG <mark>AGAAAACCAAGTCAGT</mark> AGAA-GTGAAGAAGAAGA
BrRR39	ATGGCAACAACGTCAACATCCACGGGAGATATCA <mark>AGAAAACCAAGTCAGT</mark> AGAA-GTGAAGAAGAAGAAAC
BnRR76	AT <mark>-</mark> GCAACAACGTCAACATCCACGGGAGATATCA <mark>AGAAAACCAAGTCAGT</mark> AGAA-GTGAAGAAGAAGA



Figure 4.8. (**A**) Design of forward primer (highlighted in yellow) to amplify only transcripts that do not contain extra sequence of nucleic acids (highlighted in green). (**B**) Genomic structure of *BnRR77 and BnRR79* showing position of primers (grey arrows). (**C**) RT-PCR amplification of transcripts in *B. napus* buds (B) flowers (F) and seeds 5 - 60 DAF. *UBQ10* used as housekeeping control.

4.5 RT-PCR analysis of gene expression post-wounding

B. napus seeds were wounded on the plant at 20 and 35 DAF. These 1732 stages were chosen on the basis of high gene expression analysis of the 1733 putative BrRR40 orthologue in B. napus observed between 15 and 45 1734 DAF seed (Fig. 4.2 D). These stages also offer different points within 1735 the maturation phase of oilseed development in which lipids and SSPs 1736 accumulate (Huang et al., 2013; Obermeier et al., 2009). Wounded 1737 seeds were then left for 5 to 120 mins to analyse the effect of wounding 1738 on the expression of putative *B. napus ARR22* orthologues; and SSP and 1739 1740 cysteine protease genes.

1741

1742 **4.5.1 Effect of wounding on BnRR76 – BnRR79 gene expression**

Primers as designed in Fig. 4.2 C and Fig. 4.5 A were utilised to 1743 analyse the gene expression of putative *ARR22* orthologues in *B. napus* 1744 post-wounding. When primers positioned within the 5' UTR were used 1745 expression was up-regulated in 20 DAF from 5 mins post-wounding 1746 (Fig. 4.9 A). In both 20 and 35 DAF expression was highly up-regulated 1747 at 80 and 120 mins (Fig. 4.9 A). An 8.8 and 7.5 fold change was 1748 quantified in comparison to the control using ImageJ at 80 and 120 1749 mins respectively in 20 DAF seeds. In 35 DAF seed, 3.7 and 2.8 fold 1750 changes were observed at 80 and 120 mins respectively. When primers 1751 designed within the ORF were utilised no change in gene expression was 1752

observed in comparison to control unwounded seeds in both 20 and 35



1754 DAF seed (**Fig. 4.9 B**).

Figure 4.9. RT-PCR analysis of *BnRR76 – BnRR79* gene expression post-wounding in 20 and 35 DAF seeds (**A**) Using primers positioned within 5' UTR (**B**) Using primers positioned within ORF; control unwounded (C), 5 – 120 mins. *UBQ10* used as housekeeping control.

1759

1760 **4.5.2 Effect of wounding on SSP and protease gene expression**

Genes encoding SSPs and a cysteine protease were chosen from wounded Arabidopsis seed microarray data previously carried out (Naomab, 2008). Genes that were selected exhibited the biggest fold changes in gene expression 90 mins post-wounding. Putative *B. napus* orthologues of these genes were identified to study and included napin A and a cysteine protease. Genes were also selected from serial analysis of gene expression data (LongSAGE; Obermeier et al., 2009) and these
included seed specific protein and cruciferin. Gene expression was
analysed in unwounded seeds throughout development and in 20 and
35 DAF seeds post-wounding.

1771

Napin A expression was observed in buds, flowers and in all seeds 10 –
60 DAF (Fig. 4.10 A). In wounded seeds 20 and 35 DAF there was no
change in napin A gene expression when compared with control
unwounded seeds (Fig. 4.10 B).

1776



1777

Figure 4.10. RT-PCR analysis of SSP napin A (napA) gene expression (**A**) Throughout development in unwounded buds (B), flowers (F), and seeds 10 – 60 DAF (**B**) In 20 and 35 DAF seeds post wounding; control unwounded (C), 5 – 120 mins. *UBQ10* as housekeeping control.

1782

Similarly cysteine protease expression was observed in buds, flowers and in all seed stages 10 – 60 DAF (**Fig. 4.11 A**). Cysteine protease gene expression did not appear to change in response to wounding in
20 or 35 DAF seed (Fig. 4.11 B).



Figure 4.11. RT-PCR analysis of cysteine protease gene expression (A)
 Throughout development in unwounded buds (B), flowers (F), and seeds
 10 - 60 DAF (B) In 20 and 35 DAF seeds post wounding; control
 unwounded (C), 5 - 120 mins. UBQ10 as housekeeping control.

1791

1792 The gene expression of seed specific protein was analysed in buds,

1793 flowers and seeds 10 – 60 DAF (**Fig. 4.12 A**). Expression was highest in

1794 20 and 30 DAF. No difference in gene expression was observed in 20

and 35 DAF post-wounding (**Fig. 4.12 B**).



Figure 4.12. RT-PCR analysis of seed specific protein gene expression
(A) Throughout development in unwounded buds (B), flowers (F), and
seeds 10 - 60 DAF (B) In 20 and 35 DAF seeds post wounding; control
unwounded (C), 5 - 120 mins. UBQ10 as housekeeping control.

1800

1801 Cruciferin expression was observed in flowers and seeds 10 - 60 DAF

1802 but not in buds (**Fig. 4.13 B**). In 20 DAF seed no effect was observed

- 1803 post-wounding. In 35 DAF wounded seeds expression appeared up-
- regulated 20 120 mins post-wounding when compared with the
- unwounded control (**Fig. 4.13 B**).



Figure 4.13. RT-PCR analysis of cruciferin gene expression. (**A**) Throughout development in unwounded buds (B), flowers (F), and seeds 1808 10 – 60 DAF (**B**) In 20 and 35 DAF seeds post wounding; control 1809 unwounded (C), 5 – 120 mins. *UBQ10* as housekeeping control.

1810

1811 **4.6 Protein analysis of putative** *ARR22* **orthologues in** *B. napus*

- 1812 An antibody designed (see **Fig. 2.2; Chapter 2**) on a fifteen amino acid
- sequence present in both *ARR22* and putative orthologues in *B. napus*
- 1814 was used to elucidate the protein expression of *BnRR76 BnRR79* in *B*.

1815 *napus* seeds.

1816 4.6.1 Analysis of BnRR76 – BnRR79 protein expression

Dot blot analysis was chosen to study the expression of *BnRR76* – *BnRR79* protein expression in seed stages 5 to 35 DAF (**Fig. 4.14**). High expression was observed in seeds 5 – 20 DAF. Expression was lower in 35 DAF seed.



Figure 4.14. (**A**) Dot blot analysis of protein expression in 5 – 35 DAF *B. napus* seeds. (**B**) Peptide positive control and leaf negative control.

1823

1824 **4.6.2** *Protein expression post-wounding*

As dot blot analysis showed high protein expression at 20 DAF, Western 1825 1826 blot analysis was focussed on this seed stage. Seeds 20 DAF were wounded and protein expression analysed at 60 and 120 mins. These 1827 times were chosen around the 90 mins time point as analysed 1828 previously (Naomab, 2008) since no data were available to indicate 1829 temporal differences between transcript expression and translation. The 1830 expression of the 15 KDa protein appeared up-regulated in seeds 60 1831 mins in post-wounding but then appeared decreased at 120 mins (Fig. 1832 4.15 A). 1833



Figure 4.15. Protein analysis of *putative ARR22 orthologues in B. napus* seeds post-wounding. (**A**) Western blot analysis of protein expression in *B. napus* leaf (L) and 20 DAF seeds; control unwounded (C) and post-wounding at 60 and 120 mins; 100 µg loaded. (**B**) Peptide control on dot blot. (**C**) Coomassie stain of 20 DAF samples to check loading. (**D**) Coomassie stain of leaf sample to check loading. Rubisco subunits labelled.

1841

1842 **4.7 Discussion**

1843	Seed development and maturation in <i>B. napus</i> are key processes for the
1844	plant in which a range of lipids and proteins accumulate. Seed filling is a
1845	complex biological process with several integrated biosynthetic
1846	pathways and regulatory mechanisms which involve an assortment of
1847	genes and hormones (Niu et al., 2009; Song et al., 2015). ARR22 has
1848	been hypothesised to be involved the partitioning of seed resources

(Gattolin et al., 2006). Studying the expression of genes and proteins
that are potentially involved in the regulation of assimilate partitioning
have fundamental applications, particularly for breeding to increase crop
yields.

1853

While the impact and responses of plants to environmental stresses and pathogen attack have been extensively studied (Reymond and Farmer 2008; Reymond et al., 2000; Savatin et al., 2014), little is known on how plants respond to mechanical wounding of the seed. Previous work in *Arabidopsis* has shown that puncturing the seed leads to an upregulation in protease genes and a down-regulation in SSPs (Naomab, 2008).

1861

This part of the study therefore aimed to probe the role of the putative *ARR22* orthologues and type-A and type-B BnRRs that are potentially involved in seed development and assimilate partitioning in the economically important crop *B. napus*. The impact of mechanical wounding during seed maturation was additionally analysed.

1867

4.7.1 Expression profiles of type-A and type-B BnRRs during
 seed development

1870 To date there have been no studies examining the gene expression of 1871 type-A or type-B RRs in *Brassica* species. For this study, putative *B.* 1872 *napus* type-A *ARR16* orthologues (*BnRR34* and *BnRR35*) and *ARR17*

(BnRR36 - BnRR39) along with type-B ARR12 (BnRR57 and BnRR58) 1873 and ARR21 (BnRR71 - BnRR74) were analysed. In Arabidopsis previous 1874 work has shown that ARR16 and ARR17 genes are primarily implicated 1875 in the regulation of root development (Kiba et al., 2002; Ren et al., 1876 2009). Meanwhile it has been demonstrated that ARR12 has a role in 1877 cytokinin response in roots and is involved in mediating the effects of 1878 drought (Nguyen et al., 2016; Yokoyama et al., 2007) and ARR21 has 1879 been identified to be predominantly expressed in reproductive organs 1880 and siliques (Horak et al., 2003; Tajima et al., 2004). 1881

1882

1883 Interestingly, the results of the present study show that the putative *B*. napus type-A and type-B orthologues analysed are all expressed in 1884 seeds while putative orthologues of type-A ARR16, ARR17 and type-B 1885 ARR12 are additionally expressed in buds and flowers. With the 1886 exception of ARR21, these observations have not been identified in 1887 Arabidopsis. It could be speculated that expression of these allows for a 1888 strengthening in the regulation of cytokinin networks, particularly within 1889 the remobilization of resources from petals which are much larger in B. 1890 napus. 1891

1892

The expression of all of these genes was detected in seeds during the early stages of seed development with high expression particularly observed at 10 DAF. This stage is believed to be a key period in seed pattern formation and cell differentiation (Dong et al., 2003) and hence

suggests a novel function for these *BnRR*s however further in depth 1897 characterisation of these is needed to verify this. ARR21 has previously 1898 been shown to be expressed in Arabidopsis floral organs (Tajima et al., 1899 2004) yet RT-PCR analysis in *B. napus* showed the absence of the 1900 expression of putative ARR21 orthologues BnRR71 - BnRR74 in B. napus 1901 1902 flowers. As ARR21 appears only to be expressed at the junction of the pedicel and in sepals/ carpels in Arabidopsis, this may not present 1903 enough tissue for a transcript to be detected in *B. napus* flowers and 1904 hence floral organs would need to be dissected out for further 1905 investigation. An alternative explanation may be in that the location and 1906 1907 timing of *BnRR71* - *BnRR74* expression has become restricted to early stage siliques and has taken on a more silique specific role. 1908

1909

Among the expression profiles of the BnRRs studied, the putative 1910 orthologues of ARR17 (BnRR36 - BnRR39) exhibited alternative splicing. 1911 1912 Although the fully processed transcript was predominantly expressed, unprocessed transcripts containing introns were expressed in buds, 1913 flowers and in seeds. The primers designed to amplify BnRR36 -1914 BnRR39 spanned three introns. As these genes contain an additional 1915 1916 intron upstream within the ORF it would be interesting to analyse whether a transcript containing this is additionally expressed. The 1917 results of this study are consistent with those of a microarray meta-1918 analysis in Arabidopsis which identified alternative splicing in genes 1919 involved in cytokinin signalling and metabolism, including ARR17 1920

(Bhargava et al., 2013). Intriguingly *ARR16* was also seen to exhibit
splicing (Bhargava et al., 2013) however in this study the putative B.
napus orthologues *BnRR34 and BnRR35* did not exhibit this as shown by
RT-PCR analysis.

1925

4.7.2 Distinguishing and dissecting the gene and protein expression patterns of BnRR76 – BnRR79

Previous analysis of *SAC29*, one of the putative orthologues of *ARR22* in *B. napus*, focussed on expression between 20 and 60 DAF (Whitelaw et al., 1999). RT-PCR analysis confirmed that expression of putative *ARR22* orthologues in *B. napus* is highest in seeds but expression can also be observed in buds and flowers.

1933

1934 Amongst the transcripts expressed it appeared that there were different expression patterns of genes originating from *B. rapa* and *B. oleracea*. A 1935 similar observation was described by Chen et al. (2010) in which three 1936 *n*-Glycerol-3-Phosphate Acyltransferase 4 (*GPAT4*) genes of high 1937 sequence similarity, two of which were from *B. rapa* and one from *B.* 1938 oleracea, exhibited distinct spatial and temporal gene expression 1939 patterns as well as varying levels of polypeptide accumulation. Likewise, 1940 in wheat three wheat LEAFY HULL STERILE1 (WLHS1) homeologs 1941 present on the A, B and D genomes appear to have different effects on 1942 flower development via varying expression levels through altered 1943 genetic, as well as epigenetic, regulation (Shitsukawa et al., 2007). 1944

Thus the inheritance of distinct expression patterns from ancestral 1945 genomes appears to be a common occurrence in species that have 1946 undergone polyploidization. Interestingly expression of BnRR76 -1947 BnRR79 at the protein level also revealed differences when compared to 1948 the level of gene expression. RT-PCR analysis had revealed high gene 1949 expression at 35 DAF in Fig. 4.3 D but the expression of protein 1950 appeared lower at this same stage. It hence may be that BnRR76 and 1951 BnRR78 do not in fact encode a protein despite being expressed at the 1952 transcript level. However transcript levels do not always represent 1953 protein expression levels. For example Hajduch et al. (2010) found a 1954 1955 large number of conflicting transcript and protein expression levels during Arabidopsis seed filling. Similarly, the transfer of Arabidopsis 1956 plants from low or normal light to high light triggered changes in 1957 transcript levels and abundance within 6 h which did not match the rate 1958 in protein synthesis (Oelze et al., 2014). 1959

1960

It has previously been demonstrated that ARR22 produces four 1961 transcriptional variants in Arabidopsis by retention and splicing of 1962 introns located within the 5' UTR and ORF (Gattolin et al., 2006). While 1963 RT-PCR profiling in *B. napus* did not produce completely comparable 1964 results, it is evident that the four putative orthologues BnRR76 -1965 BnRR79 are indeed processed in different ways and intron retention 1966 does occur. This occurrence was notably observed for BnRR77 and 1967 BnRR79 with the expression of transcripts containing an intron within 1968

the ORF or fully processed transcripts detected differentially throughout 1969 development. Strikingly the expression of fully processed *BnRR77* and 1970 BnRR79 transcripts as well as transcripts containing the intron located in 1971 the ORF occurred only at 10 and 15 DAF respectively when the forward 1972 primer was positioned within the 5' UTR. Gene regulation, including the 1973 1974 splicing of introns to generate mRNA occurs at the post-transcriptional level (Proudfoot et al., 2002). It is estimated that intron retention 1975 occurs in up to 30% of Arabidopsis genes and variant transcripts appear 1976 to be developmentally specific (Ner-Gaon et al., 2004; Stamn et al., 1977 2005) which has certainly been established here in B. napus. It is 1978 1979 largely unknown what the precise significance of intron retention is, but transcript stability and modification of biological function are possible 1980 reasons and potentially allowing for a more rapid response to an 1981 external stimulus such as wounding. Interestingly the appearance of 1982 two splice variants in *BnRR77* and *BnRR79* occurred predominantly 1983 1984 throughout the seed maturation phase. This phenomenon may hence confer a regulatory role in seed filling particularly as alternative splicing 1985 of several metabolic and developmental genes in developing soybean 1986 seeds has been demonstrated by Aghamirzaie et al. (2013). Whether 1987 this occurs in BnRR76 and BnRR78 is yet to be clarified but nucleic acid 1988 differences are seen in their putative B. rapa and B. oleracea 1989 orthologues. 1990

1991

4.7.3 Effect of wounding on BnRR76 – BnRR79 gene and protein levels

Only the one study by Gattolin et al. (2006) has investigated the effect 1994 of mechanical wounding specifically on seed development. It is however 1995 well established that plant stress, induced by such cues as water deficit, 1996 salinity, temperature and mechanical wounding, can cause huge crop 1997 yield losses (Vinocour and Altman 2005; Vij and Tyagi 2007). Previously 1998 it was demonstrated that, while the gene expression of ARR22 did not 1999 2000 change in response to wounding, the splicing profile was altered with the frequency of transcripts containing introns increased (Naomab, 2001 2008). The gene expression of *BnRR76 – BnRR79* post-wounding 2002 differed to the observation in ARR22 in that there in fact appeared to be 2003 an up-regulation at 80 mins post-wounding. Moreover RT-PCR analysis 2004 2005 showed that it was the fully processed transcript that was up-regulated in 35 DAF seed. This results is inconsistent not only with that of ARR22 2006 but with the large and growing body of evidence that shows alternative 2007 splicing playing a prominent feature in plant responses to stress (Reddy 2008 2007; Staiger and Brown 2013; Thatcher et al., 2016). This mechanism 2009 2010 allows the plant to rapidly alter gene expression and it is believed that expression changes in splicing proteins determine this (Staiger and 2011 Brown 2013). An explanation for the differing observation between 2012 ARR22 and BnRR76 – BnRR79 could be that polyploidy has generated a 2013 loss or reshaping in alternative splicing patterns which has been 2014

demonstrated in *B. napus* by Zhou et al. (2011) as part of the so-called
"transcriptomic shock".

2017

It had been hypothesised that wounding could in fact promote 2018 expression of ARR22 and its putative B. napus orthologues at the 2019 2020 protein level without increasing the encoding transcript. This suggestion is supported by studies that have found mRNA levels do not always 2021 correlate with protein abundance (Gygi et al., 1999). For example in a 2022 proteomic study of leaf responses to wounding, a number of proteins 2023 were up and down regulated while the same pattern was not seen at the 2024 2025 transcript level (Gfeller et al., 2011). RT-PCR analysis had indicated that wounding may be promoting the up-regulation of BnRR76 – BnRR79 at 2026 the gene expression level. Western blot analysis indicated that in 20 2027 DAF B. napus seed the expression of BnRR76 – BnRR79 protein was up-2028 regulated at 60 mins post-wounding while gene expression remained at 2029 2030 a baseline level. In contrast at 120 mins the level of protein present appears to decrease while gene expression remains up-regulated. This 2031 suggests that BnRR76 – BnRR79 protein is more rapidly produced in 2032 response to wounding than an alteration in gene expression. This 2033 2034 strategy presumably allows the plant to quickly adapt to the stress response. Whether this rapid induction of protein expression implies 2035 that *BnRR76 – BnRR79* produces a mobile a signal or is made to interact 2036 with other proteins is unclear. Moreover the quick down-regulation of 2037 protein abundance possibly suggests the existence of a post-2038

translational process involving a feed-back loop between the levels oftranscript and protein and protein degradation.

2041

2042 4.7.4 Effect of wounding on seed filling

Seed storage proteins accumulate during seed maturation and provide a 2043 nutrient resource for germinating embryos. Cruciferin (12S) and napin 2044 (2S) are two major SSPs in *B. napus* that constitute 60% and 20-30% 2045 of the total mature seed protein respectively (Lonnerdahl and Jansson 2046 2047 1972; Crouch and Sussex 1981; Ericson et al., 1986). Napins are a multigene family comprised of approximately 16 genes (Josefsson et al., 2048 1987; Scofield and Crouch 1987). Gene expression of napin A was not 2049 only observed at all seed stages up to maturation but also in buds and 2050 flowers while napin mRNA has previously only been detected in seeds 2051 2052 from around 20 DAF to 40 DAF, peaking at 30 DAF (DeLisle and Crouch 1989; Finkelstein et al., 1985), although expression of an embryo 2053 specific napin has been reported in buds and flowers (Namasivayam et 2054 al., 2008). Similarly, the expression of cruciferin was observed in 2055 flowers but this was likely to have been detected in the pollen as it has 2056 been speculated that cruciferin plays an additional role in pollen tube 2057 growth (Sheoran et al., 2009). SSPs were shown to be highly down-2058 regulated 90 mins post-wounding in Arabidopsis (Naomab, 2008). In 2059 the present study the expression of SSPs chosen to study did not 2060 change in response to wounding even after 120 mins. A previous study 2061 has shown that mechanical wounding of Arabidopsis leaves induces the 2062
expression of a number of genes which peaks at 90 to 120 mins 2063 (Reymond et al., 2000). Whether 120 mins provides a sufficient time 2064 point to observe a change in gene expression in *B. napus* is debatable 2065 as Brassica presents a larger system than Arabidopsis. Additionally, 2066 wounding of Arabidopsis seeds was undertaken on siliques that had 2067 2068 been excised from the plant (Gattolin et al., 2006; Naomab, 2008) hence potentially providing a wound signal in itself. Studies have shown 2069 that wound induced responses can indeed be elicited in undamaged 2070 tissues located away from the site of wounding (Schilmiller and Howe 2071 2005). 2072

2073

Cruciferin, in contrast to the expression of orthologous genes in 2074 Arabidopsis, appeared to be up-regulated in 35 DAF seed 80 mins post-2075 wounding. While it is reasonable to suggest that qPCR is needed to 2076 quantify this, jasmonate and abscisic acid, hormones involved in plant 2077 2078 wounding and stress responses, have been shown to induce cruciferin expression in seeds (Wilen et al., 1991). A number of genes implicated 2079 in protein degradation had previously been studied in Arabidopsis and 2080 were shown to be induced by wounding (Naomab, 2008). The 2081 expression of the gene encoding cysteine protease studied in *B. napus* 2082 was not wound induced, however it appeared that this enzyme was not 2083 seed specific. A number of seed storage processing enzymes exist in 2084 Arabidopsis such as vacuolar processing enzymes (VPEs) and aspartic 2085 proteases (Mutlu et al., 1999; Gruis et al., 2002) and some orthologues 2086

have been identified in *Brassica* seeds (Wan et al., 2002; Obermeier et
al., 2009). These therefore provide additional candidate genes to
analyse. It has been predicted that ubiquitination plays a role in the
wound induced degradation of SSPs in *Arabidopsis* (Naomab, 2008).
Progress has yet to be made in the elucidation of ubiquitin activating
ligases related to plant defense in *Brassica* species and hence it cannot
be speculated whether this mechanism is implicated.

2094

2095 **4.8 Conclusions**

2096 Overall this study has yielded results in *B. napus* that are inconsistent with the present knowledge on the role and general expression of 2097 ARR22. The outcome of the expression analyses suggests that the 2098 wound response in *B. napus* seeds may differ to that observed in 2099 2100 Arabidopsis. The lack of change in SSP and protease expression suggests that these genes are either not affected by wounding of B. 2101 napus seeds or changes are induced post 120 mins. Furthermore, 2102 although there was strong expression of the putative ARR22 orthologues 2103 BnRR76 – BnRR79 during the seed maturation phase, their roles in seed 2104 2105 development and metabolism are yet to be fully verified. It hence cannot be confirmed that these genes play a role in assimilate 2106 partitioning. The next phase of this study will therefore aid in 2107 determining whether ARR22 has additional functions. 2108

2109

Despite this, analyses of type-A and type-B *BnRRs* have revealed for the first time a potential role for RRs in early seed development. Further analysis of hormone regulation, signalling and their gene interactions are required to support and investigate this.

2114

2115 Furthermore this study reports the differential regulation of transcripts present on two different genomes. While this has been described for 2116 other polyploids such as wheat (Shitsukawa et al., 2007), how abundant 2117 this phenomenon is for other genes in *B. napus* has not been 2118 established. It is likely that both genetic and epigenetic regulation 2119 2120 governs their expression but understanding this control is crucial for future manipulation of such genes to avoid compromising plant fitness. 2121 This analysis has additionally revealed a further level of gene regulation 2122 complexity as seen by alterations in alternative splicing patterns 2123 between Brassica and Arabidopsis. There is growing evidence that 2124 2125 demonstrates alternative splicing as an important influence on a variety of plant developmental and signalling mechanisms and it has been 2126 shown here to be a feature of *B. napus* seed development. It is believed 2127 that alternative splicing plays an important feature in the management 2128 of gene expression at the transcript level while increasing protein 2129 diversity (Reddy et al., 2013). Characterising how alternative splicing is 2130 regulated developmentally as well as in response to stress is a key 2131 avenue for crop improvement. 2132

2133

Finally this study also provides preliminary evidence of changes occurring to *BnRR76 – BnRR79* at the protein level in response to wounding which were not previously studied in *ARR22*. Identifying how wounding promotes rapid up-regulation as well as further quantification of level and timing will aid in elucidating the role of *ARR22* putative orthologues in *B. napus*. Chapter 5:

Effects of dexamethasone (DEX) induced

overexpression of ARR22 in Arabidopsis

2140 **5.1 Introduction**

The function of ARR22 has previously been examined in Arabidopsis by 2141 both mutant analysis and overexpression under a 35S promoter 2142 (Gattolin et al., 2008; Horak et al., 2008). Insertion of T-DNA into the 2143 intron located within the ORF of ARR22, which produced two mutant 2144 alleles, arr22-2 and arr22-3, resulted in the absence of a transcript in 2145 siliques but no differences in silique or seed development, morphology 2146 or metabolic phenotype could be detected in mutant lines when 2147 2148 compared with the wild type (Horak et al., 2008). Similarly, a T-DNA insertion 75 bp downstream of the ATG site within the coding region did 2149 not reveal phenotypic effects on vegetative and reproductive growth or 2150 silique and seed development (Gattolin et al., 2008). However, when 2151 ARR22 was ectopically expressed, an extreme dwarf phenotype with 2152 2153 reduced flower number was observed (Gattolin et al., 2008).

2154

More recently, Kang et al. (2013) have shown that overexpression of 2155 ARR22 using a dexamethasone (DEX) inducible system results in 2156 enhanced drought, dehydration and cold tolerance in 10 – 12 d plants. 2157 The DEX pOp/LhGR transcription activation system, placed under the 2158 control of a CaMV 35S promoter, was joined to an ARR22:GUS construct 2159 which was under the control of six copies of the lac operator (Kang et 2160 al., 2013). It was also hypothesised that an Asp residue at amino acid 2161 74 acts as putative phospho-accepting site. Therefore transgenic lines 2162 harbouring an Asp to Asn mutation (ARR22^{D74N}) were additionally 2163

created. While RT-PCR, GUS and immunoblot analyses showed that ARR22 transcript and protein levels were upregulated in response to DEX treatment in the $ARR22^{D74N}$ lines, drought, dehydration and cold tolerance levels were comparable to the wild type.

2168

Morphological effects of DEX induced ARR22 overexpression have not 2169 previously been examined and hence for the present study transgenic 2170 *Pro*₃₅₅: ARR22: HA lines 11-7 and 15-5 and *Pro*₃₅₅: ARR22^{D74N}: HA lines 17-2171 *3 and 20-3 were obtained for this purpose. Modification of amino acid* 2172 74 was confirmed by sequencing. The key objective of this study was 2173 2174 therefore to observe the effect of DEX induced overexpression of ARR22 on physiological measurements while examining gene and protein 2175 expression. 2176

2177

2178 **5.2 Effect of DEX induced** *ARR22* **expression on leaf and rosette**

2179 development

To analyse whether overexpressing *ARR22* in a DEX-inducible manner had an effect on the phenotype and development of rosettes and leaves, plants were sprayed every day from 7 d post-germination for 3 weeks with (+) DEX or (-) DEX control. The phenotype of transgenic and ColWT plant rosettes is shown in **Fig. 5.1**. The rosette areas of transgenic plants sprayed with (+) DEX was seriously compromised in comparison with their (-) DEX controls. DEX treated *Pro₃₅₅:ARR22:HA*

- *lines 11-7 and 15-5 exhibited a more bushy phenotype.* ColWT plants
- sprayed with DEX or (-) DEX did not exhibit any phenotypic effects.











- Figure 5.1. Effect of (+) DEX or (-) DEX control treatments for 3 weeks
- on rosette phenotype in (**A**) *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR*22 line 11-7 (**B**) *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR*22 line 15-5 (**C**) *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR*22^{D74N} line 17-3 (**D**) *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR*22^{D74N} line 20-3
- and (\mathbf{E}) ColWT plants. Bar = 1 cm.

Rosette area differences were quantified by measuring the final rosette 2197 area after 3 weeks of spraying (Fig. 5.2). The rosette areas of 2198 transgenic lines treated with (+) DEX were significantly (p < 0.01) 2199 smaller than the (-) DEX controls. No significant difference was 2200 observed between ColWT plants treated with (-) DEX control and (+) 2201 2202 DEX. The rosette area of the (-) DEX control treated line 17-3 was significantly (p<0.05) larger than (-) DEX control ColWT. Conversely 2203 rosette area of the (-) DEX control treated line 11-7 was significantly 2204 (p<0.05) smaller than (-) DEX control ColWT. 2205





Figure 5.2. Effect of (+) DEX or DEX control (-) treatment on rosette area after 3 weeks of spraying. Statistically significant changes compared within lines and indicated with * when p<0.05 and ** when p<0.01. Error bars represent standard error of the mean; n=3.

2211

Leaf number was analysed by counting the number of visible leaves on

(+) DEX treated and (-) DEX control plants every day for 3 weeks (Fig.

5.3). *Pro*₃₅₅: ARR22^{D74N} lines 17-3 and 20-3 treated with (+) DEX were 2214 significantly (p<0.01) different in leaf number from 9 d of spraying 2215 when compared with the (-) DEX control treated plants (Fig. 5.3 C and 2216 **D**). DEX treatment led to a reduction in the number of visible leaves. 2217 Significant differences between (+) DEX treated Pro355: ARR22 lines 11-7 2218 and 15-5 and the (-) DEX controls were observed later after 17 d of 2219 spraying (Fig. 5.3 A and B). Effects of DEX treatment on leaf number in 2220 line 11-7 were only, however, predominantly observed later from 26 d 2221 of treatment and appeared to increase leaf number. DEX treatment 2222 appeared to have a significant effect on ColWT by reducing leaf number 2223 2224 after 27 d of spraying. Differences in leaf number were also observed between the (-) DEX control transgenic lines and ColWT (Fig. 5.3 E). In 2225 particular Pro355: ARR22 line 15-5 had a higher leaf number over the 2226 course of the treatment. In contrast, Pro355:ARR22 line 11-7 and 2227 Pro₃₅₅:ARR22^{D74N} line 20-3 exhibited fewer leaves from 28 d. 2228







Figure 5.3. Effect of (+) DEX or (-) DEX control treatment on leaf number for 3 weeks. (**A**) Pro_{355} : ARR22 line 11-7 (**B**) Pro_{355} : ARR22 line 15-5 (**C**) Pro_{355} : ARR22^{D74N} line 17-3 (**D**) Pro_{355} : ARR22^{D74N} line 20-3 and (**E**) ColWT plants (**F**) Comparison of all (-) DEX controls. Statistically significant changes compared within lines and between controls indicated with * when p<0.05 and ** when p<0.01. Bar indicates standard error of the mean; n=15. After 3 weeks of treatment rosettes were dissected out to observe the phenotype of individual leaves (**Fig. 5.4**). The transgenic lines treated with (+) DEX had visibly smaller leaves compared to the (-) DEX controls and ColWT. The appearance of serrated leaves occurred in *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR22*^{D74N} *line* 20-3. In all transgenic lines treated with (+) DEX there was evidence of necrosis. No phenotypic effects were observed in the ColWT (+) DEX treated plants.

2244



Figure 5.4. Leaf morphology of (A) Pro₃₅₅:ARR22 line 11-7 (B)
 Pro₃₅₅:ARR22 line 15-5 (C) Pro₃₅₅:ARR22^{D74N} line 17-3 (D)
 Pro₃₅₅:ARR22^{D74N} line 20-3 and (E) ColWT plants treated with (+) DEX
 or (-) DEX control. Bar = 1 cm.

2252 5.2.1 GUS analysis of ARR22 expression in response to DEX 2253 treatment

As the DEX-inducible system contains a *GUS* reporter gene histochemical analysis was performed on whole rosettes to visually observe the DEX induced reporter gene expression. More intense staining was observed in (+) DEX treated *Pro₃₅₅:ARR22* lines 11-7 and 15-5 when compared with *Pro₃₅₅:ARR22^{D74N}* lines 17-3 and 20-3 (**Fig. 5.5**). Very little staining was detected in line 17-3. No staining was observed in ColWT.



- **Figure 5.5.** Expression of the *GUS* reporter gene in 3 week old plants treated with (+) DEX or (-) DEX control.
- 2263 Bar = 1 cm.

5.2.2 RT-PCR analysis of ARR22 expression in response to DEX treatment

To verify that the application of DEX leads to the upregulation of ARR22 2266 gene expression in the transgenic lines RT-PCR analysis was performed. 2267 Whole plants (full rosette and roots), that were sprayed every day with 2268 (+) DEX or (-) DEX control until flowering, were analysed (**Fig. 5.6 B**). 2269 Interestingly expression of *ARR22* was detected in transgenic lines 2270 treated with (-) DEX control. Expression was markedly lower in line 17-3 2271 2272 when compared with the other lines. The expression of ARR22 was upregulated in all transgenic plants treated with (+) DEX when 2273 compared with the (-) DEX control. No transcript was detected in 2274 ColWT. 2275

2276



Figure 5.6. RT-PCR analysis of *ARR22* expression in transgenic plants and ColWT treated with (-) DEX control or (+) DEX for 3 weeks. *UBQ10* used as housekeeping gene.

5.2.3 Analysis of ARR22 protein expression in response to DEX treatment

The expression of *ARR22* was subsequently examined at the protein 2283 level in whole plants (full rosette and roots) sprayed every day until 2284 flowering using dot blot analysis (**Fig. 5.7**). ARR22 protein expression 2285 was not detected in (-) DEX control treated Pro355: ARR22 lines 11-7 and 2286 15-5 and Pro₃₅₅: ARR22^{D74N} line 17-3 whereas a low level of ARR22 2287 protein was detected in Pro35s:ARR22^{D74N} line 20-3. ARR22 protein 2288 accumulation was substantially upregulated in the transgenic lines 2289 treated with DEX. Intriguingly, a low level of ARR22 protein was 2290 detected in ColWT plants however DEX treatment did not initiate 2291 upregulation. 2292



Figure 5.7. (A) Dot blot analysis of *ARR22* protein expression in 3 week
old plants (whole rosette and roots) treated with (-) DEX control or (+)
DEX. 20 μg protein applied. (B) Peptide control.

2297 **5.3 Effect of DEX application on root phenotype**

Plants that had been sprayed for 3 weeks with (+) DEX or (-) DEX control from 7 d seedlings were excised from soil to observe the root phenotype. The roots of transgenic plants treated with (+) DEX were severely stunted compared to the (-) DEX controls (**Fig. 5.8**). DEX treatment did not appear to have an effect on root length in ColWT.



Figure 5.8. Root phenotype in (A) Pro₃₅₅:ARR22 line 11-7 (B)
 Pro₃₅₅:ARR22 line 15-5 (C) Pro₃₅₅:ARR22^{D74N} line 17-3 (D)
 Pro₃₅₅:ARR22^{D74N} line 20-3 and (E) ColWT plants treated with DEX (+)
 or (-) DEX control. Bar = 1 cm.

2308

The effect of DEX treatment on roots was quantified by measuring primary root length (**Fig. 5.9**). Root length was significantly shorter in 2311 (+) DEX treated *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR22* line 11-7 (p<0.05) and *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR22*^{D74N} 2312 *lines 17-3 and 20-3 (p<0.01). No significant effect was observed in* 2313 *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR22* line 15-5 or ColWT. Transgenic (-) DEX controls were 2314 compared to ColWT and *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR22* lines 11-7 and 15-5 were 2315 significantly (p<0.05) shorter.



Figure 5.9. Effect of (+) DEX or (-) DEX control treatment on primary root length. Statistically significant changes compared within lines and between controls indicated with * when p<0.05 and ** when p<0.01. Bar indicates standard error of the mean; n=3.

2321

2316

2322 **5.4 Effect of DEX induced** *ARR22* **expression post floral induction**

To look at the effect of DEX treatment on post floral development, plants were sprayed every day for 2 weeks after floral induction had occurred. In (+) DEX treated *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR22* line 11-7 flower emergence

rate was significantly (p < 0.01) lower than the (-) DEX control over the 2326 2 weeks of treatment from 1 d (**Fig. 5.10 A**). In *Pro*₃₅₅: ARR22^{D74N} line 2327 20-3 a significant (p<0.01) difference in flower emergence was 2328 observed from 5 d (Fig. 5.10 D). A similar observation occurred in 2329 *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR*22^{D74N} line 17-3 although a significant (p<0.05) effect was 2330 seen at 2 d. In Pro355: ARR22 line 15-5 flower emergence rate was 2331 significantly (p < 0.01) altered between 5 and 11 d however the rate was 2332 comparable between (+) DEX treated and the (-) DEX control 12 – 14 d 2333 post floral induction/ treatment. In ColWT (+) DEX treatment, generally, 2334 had no effect on the flower emergence rate although a significant 2335 2336 (*p*<0.05) effect was detected in DEX treated plants at 5 d (**Fig. 5.10 E**). The (-) DEX transgenic controls were also compared with (-) DEX ColWT 2337 (Fig. 5.10 F). Significant differences were particularly observed 2338 between ColWT and Pro355: ARR22 lines 15-5 and 11-7. Flower 2339 emergence rate was higher in 15-5 and 11-7 than ColWT until 6 d. The 2340 rate was then lower in 15-5 and 11-7 10 d post floral induction. 2341 *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR22*^{D74N} line 17-3 remained comparable to ColWT with the 2342 exception at 2 d. Pro₃₅₅: ARR22^{D74N} line 20-3, however, had a lower rate 2343 when compared to ColWT at 9, 10 (p<0.05) and 12 d (p<0.01). 2344







Figure 5.10. Effect of (+) DEX or (-) DEX treatment for 2 weeks on
 flower emergence rate in (A) *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR22* line 11-7 (B) *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR22* line 15-5 (C) *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR22*^{D74N} line 17-3 (D) *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR22*^{D74N} line 20-3
 and (E) ColWT plants (F) Comparison of all (-) DEX controls.

Statistically significant changes compared within lines and between controls indicated with * when p < 0.05 and ** when p < 0.01. Error bars represent standard error of the mean; n=15.

2358

The height of the primary inflorescence was measured after 2 weeks of treatment with (+) DEX or (-) DEX control. Transgenic and ColWT plants treated with DEX were significantly (p<0.01) smaller in height compared with the (-) DEX controls (**Fig. 5.11**). When the (-) DEX transgenic controls were compared with the (-) DEX ColWT control, only *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR22* line 11-7 was significantly (p<0.01) different in height.



2365

Figure 5.11. Effect of (+) DEX or (-) DEX control treatment post floral induction on the primary inflorescence height. Statistically significant changes compared within lines indicated with ** when p<0.01. Error bars represent standard error of the mean; n=15.

Silique abortion was measured after 2 weeks of treatment with (+) DEX or (-) DEX control. The number of aborted siliques is presented in **Fig. 5.12**. Transgenic plants treated with DEX had significantly (p<0.01) more aborted siliques than the (-) DEX controls



Figure 5.12. Effect of (+) DEX or (-) DEX treatment for 2 weeks on silique abortion. Statistically significant changes compared within lines and between controls indicated with * when p<0.05 and ** when p<0.01. Error bars represent standard error of the mean; n=15.

2380

After 2 weeks of treatment with (+) DEX or (-) DEX control, plants were dissected out (**Fig. 5.13**) and basal branch number was recorded. DEX treated transgenic lines had significantly (p<0.01) more basal branches than the (-) DEX controls (**Fig. 5.14**). No significant difference was observed between (+) DEX treated ColWT and the (-) DEX control.

- When all (-) DEX controls were compared, *Pro_{35S}:ARR22* line 11-7 was
- significantly different to ColWT (p < 0.01).












Figure 5.13. Effect of (+) DEX or (-) DEX control treatments for 2 weeks post floral induction on axillary branch phenotype in (A) *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR22* line 11-7 (B) *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR22* line 15-5 (C) *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR22*^{D74N} *line 17-3* (D) *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR22*^{D74N} line 20-3 and (E) ColWT plants. Bar = 1 cm.



Figure 5.14. Effect of (+) DEX or (-) DEX control treatments for 2 weeks post floral induction on basal branch number. Statistically significant changes indicated with ** when p<0.01. Error bars represent standard error of the mean; n=15.

2399

2405 5.4.1 Post floral GUS analysis

Histochemical analysis was performed on open flowers from plants that had been sprayed with (+) DEX or (-) DEX control every day for 1 week from floral induction. GUS activity was prominent in the petals and sepals of DEX treated *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR22* lines 11-7 and 15-5 (**Fig. 5.15**). A small amount of staining was observed in the petals and sepals of *Pro*₃₅₅:*ARR22*^{D74N} line 17-3 and 20-3.



Figure 5.15. Histochemical localisation of DEX-induced *ARR22* gene expression in *Arabidopsis* flowers from plants treated with (+) DEX or (-) DEX control for 1 week post floral induction. White arrows indicate localisation of GUS activity. Bar = 1 cm.

5.5 GUS analysis of DEX induced ARR22 expression in specific tissues

In an attempt to observe whether ARR22 could be upregulated in 2421 specific tissues DEX was applied to open flowers and siliques and a 2422 subsequent GUS analysis performed. (+) DEX or (-) DEX control was 2423 applied to flowers attached to the plant and incubated for 24 hours. Fig. 2424 5.16 shows intense blue staining in *Pro355:ARR22* lines 11-7 and 15-5 2425 that had been treated with (+) DEX. GUS expression was visualised in 2426 the pedicel, petals and stigma. Very little staining was observed in 2427 Pro355: ARR22^{D74N} line 17-3 and was absent in line 20-3. No GUS 2428 expression was visible in (-) DEX controls or ColWT. 2429



Figure 5.16. Histochemical localisation of *ARR22* gene expression in *Arabidopsis* flowers incubated with (+) DEX or (-) DEX control for 24 hours. White arrows indicate localisation of GUS activity. Bar = 1 cm.

```
To analyse the expression of DEX induced ARR22 expression in pods,
elongating siliques (4 – 8 DAF) were excised from the plant and the
pedicle placed in (+) DEX or (-) DEX control for 48 hours. In
Pro<sub>355</sub>:ARR22 lines 11-7 and 15-5 and Pro<sub>355</sub>:ARR22<sup>D74N</sup> line 17-3
treated with DEX GUS expression was visualised in the pedicel and
adjacent to the abscission zone (Fig. 5.17). Some staining was
observed in the silique wall in lines 15-5 and 17-3. A small amount of
```

- 2443 GUS expression was visualised in the style of 15-5. No expression was
- detected in Pro₃₅₅:ARR22^{D74N} line 20-3 or ColWT.



Figure 5.17. Histochemical localisation of *ARR22* gene expression in excised *Arabidopsis* siliques incubated with (+) DEX or (-) DEX control for 48 hours. White arrows indicate localisation of GUS activity. Bar = 1 cm.

2450 **5.6 Discussion**

Previous characterisation studies of ARR22 gene function has utilised 2451 methods that include ectopic overexpression and gene silencing (Kiba et 2452 al., 2004; Gattolin et al., 2008; Horak et al., 2008). Overexpression of 2453 ARR22 driven by a 35S promoter resulted in severely dwarfed plants 2454 while analysis of T-DNA insertion plants did not yield a detectable 2455 phenotype (Gattolin et al., 2008; Horak et al., 2008). An additional 2456 study has employed a DEX-inducible system to ectopically overexpress 2457 2458 ARR22 (Kang et al., 2013). It was shown that overexpression of ARR22 in a DEX-induced manner resulted in an increased tolerance to drought 2459 and freezing in 3 and 4 week old plants (Kang et al., 2013). Moreover, 2460 mutation of the predicted phospho-accepting Asp residue at amino acid 2461 74 to Asn in ARR22 leads to the abolishment of the aforementioned 2462 2463 observations. This thus suggested that this site is crucial for ARR22 protein function during stress response (Kang et al., 2013). General 2464 phenotype and plant growth and development were not examined by 2465 Kang et al. (2013) nor were they previously quantified 2466 in overexpressing lines. Hence this study primarily focussed on 2467 characterising the physiological effects of DEX-induced ARR22 2468 overexpression. 2469

2470 **5.6.1 DEX-induced ARR22 overexpression severely compromises**

2471 growth and development

The DEX-inducible system provides a novel way in which to overexpress 2472 ARR22 at specific developmental time points. As such, experiments 2473 were carried out in plants overexpressing ARR22 in a DEX-induced 2474 manner from germination to flowering and in plants post-floral 2475 induction. In all transgenic lines that were treated with DEX from 2476 germination to flowering, a significant reduction in rosette area, leaf size 2477 and root development was observed which is consistent with previous 2478 2479 observations (Kiba et al., 2004; Gattolin et al., 2008). It has been previously suggested by Kiba et a. (2004) that the impaired root growth 2480 in ARR22 overexpressing plants resembles that of the phenotype in 2481 wooden leg (wol) mutants which have a loss-of-function in the cytokinin 2482 2483 receptor AHK4 (Mahonen et al., 2000). In the double ahk2-1 ahk3-1 and triple ahk2-1 ahk3-1 ahk4-1 cytokinin receptor mutants smaller 2484 leaves and rosette sizes reminiscent to the observations seen in this 2485 study have also been described (Nishimura et al., 2004). On dissection 2486 of the two transgenic lines 11-7 and 15-5, that do not harbour the 2487 phospho-accepting amino acid mutation, a high number of leaves was 2488 uncovered. Moreover a bushy phenotype was noted after 3 weeks of 2489 DEX treatment which is comparable to the *amp1* mutant in which levels 2490 of cytokinin biosynthesis are elevated (Chaudhury et al., 1993; Nogué 2491 et al., 2000). However within these same lines there was evidence of 2492 necrotic lesions and leaf senescence. Chlorophyll content has been seen 2493

to be considerably lower in histidine kinase and *cre1* mutants (Riefler et 2494 al., 2006). Horak et al. (2008) did not uncover a direct interaction of 2495 ARR22 with histidine kinases but this observation suggests that the 2496 cytokinin pathway is 'interfered' with when traces of ARR22 are present. 2497 It appears that upregulation of ARR22 may hence lead to an increase in 2498 cytokinin while at the same time instigating a downregulation in the 2499 expression of the hormone's sensing receptors via an unknown 2500 mechanism. However quantification of cytokinin in the DEX treated lines 2501 is required to ascertain whether this hypothesis is correct. 2502

2503

Although DEX treated Pro355: ARR22^{D74N} lines 17-3 and 20-3 did not 2504 exhibit the bushy phenotype and had fewer leaves than Pro₃₅₅:ARR22 2505 lines 11-7 and 15-5, similar phenotypes were observed post-floral 2506 induction. Stunted growth (reduced height), an increased basal branch 2507 number, reduced flower emergence/ number and high rates of pod 2508 2509 abortion were observed in all DEX treated plants. Again these phenotypes resemble cytokinin receptor mutants (Nishimura et al., 2510 2004; Riefler et al., 2006). As comparable effects were observed across 2511 all lines, the supposition that the amino acid mutation would have a 2512 prominent role in attenuating the overexpression effects is not 2513 supported in this study. Small variations in phenotype across the lines, 2514 for example the serrated leaves observation in line 20-3, are therefore 2515 possibly a result of transgene position effects. 2516

2517

Kang et al. (2013) showed that modification of the predicted 2518 phosphorylation site at amino acid 74 in ARR22 lead to the abolition of 2519 the stress resistance response. This therefore suggests that this site is 2520 crucial for protein function. However in this study the lines harbouring 2521 the mutation of amino acid 74 from Asp to Asn were as effective in 2522 altering plant phenotype when ARR22 overexpression was induced. This 2523 implies that ARR22 may in fact be acting through another mechanism or 2524 interacting with other targets in non-stressed conditions. This 2525 hypothesis is supported by studies examining the phosphorylation sites 2526 in type-A ARR5 and ARR7 (To et al., 2007; Leibfreid et al., 2005). 2527 Introduction of ARR5^{D87E} into the *arr3,4,5,6* quadruple mutant partially 2528 rescued plant phenotype and overexpression of ARR7^{D85E} induces 2529 meristem arrest (To et al., 2007; Leibfried et al., 2005) suggesting that 2530 these proteins are still functional without phosphorylation. 2531

2532

2533 A notable observation was the expression of the transgene in the (-) DEX controls with a small amount of protein also detected in one of the 2534 lines. This could be due to genomic contamination. An alternative 2535 explanation is leaky expression which is sometimes seen in chemically 2536 regulated expression systems (Padidam 2003). Kang et al. (2013) did 2537 also detect expression of ARR22 in control plants, however they also 2538 showed expression in ColWT controls which was not detected in this 2539 study nor has ARR22 gene expression been witnessed in leaves in 2540 previous studies (Gattolin et al., 2006; Horak et al., 2008). Expression 2541

of the transgene in (-) DEX controls could also account for the 2542 2543 physiology differences observed. Interestingly, a small level of protein was detected in ColWT plants. Potentially the ARR22 gene may be 2544 expressed at a very low level in leaves and is hence undetected in 2545 expression studies. As previously discussed in Chapter 4 gene 2546 2547 expression and protein levels do not always correlate which could account for the detected protein. Furthermore differences in plant height 2548 and leaf number were observed in DEX treated ColWT plants. Whether 2549 this was an effect caused by spraying, the DEX itself or the DMSO used 2550 in the DEX treatment is unclear however Nethery and Hurtt (1967) have 2551 reported decreased height in plants exposed to DMSO. 2552

2553

2554 5.6.2 Reproductive consequences of DEX-induced ARR22 2555 expression

In previous ARR22 overexpression studies it was found that transgenic 2556 plants were sterile and few flowers and siliques developed (Kiba et al., 2557 2004; Gattolin et al., 2008). This study showed that pods did develop 2558 however there were a large number of aborted siliques. While 2559 histochemical staining of flowers revealed that DEX-induced expression 2560 was concentrated in petals and sepals, a very small amount of staining 2561 was observed on the stigma and in the style. Since the stigma facilitates 2562 pollen tube growth (Edlund et al., 2004) it is possible that this is 2563 disrupted when ARR22 is present. Alternatively, it has been 2564 demonstrated that a number of type-B response regulators are also 2565

expressed in reproductive tissues (Lohrmann et al., 2001; Tajima et al.,
2004). Overexpression of *ARR20* resulted in sterile siliques (Tajima et al., 2004) and potentially suggests a disturbance in cytokinin signalling.

As reproductive organs did not fully develop in previous studies on ARR22 it was impossible to monitor the effect of overexpression on seed development. GUS expression analysis carried out here aimed to overexpress *ARR22* specifically in the silique. Overexpression was detected at precise locations, notably adjacent to the abscission zone and pedicel.

2576

Overexpression was not achieved throughout the whole silique which 2577 could be due to closure of the plasmodesmata which blocks cell-to-cell 2578 transport (van Doorn et al., 2003; Xu et al., 2012) and may have 2579 reduced uptake of the DEX solution. GUS staining was additionally not 2580 2581 fully observed in whole rosettes or throughout flowers. Kang et al. (2013) showed intense staining of plants although these were grown on 2582 agar supplemented with DEX and spraying may therefore not represent 2583 an effective means on inducing overexpression. 2584

2585

2586 **5.7 Conclusions**

This study is the first time that *ARR22* has been overexpressed at different and specific developmental stages to observe physiological effects using a unique DEX-inducible system. It has previously been

hypothesised that *ARR22* interacts with cytokinin signalling (Kiba et al., 2004; Horak et al., 2008). Certainly, the plant growth and developmental defects seen here as a result of overexpression support this hypothesis. Measuring cytokinin levels in vegetative and reproductive organs during overexpression will aid in confirming this hypothesis.

2596

How ARR22 precisely disturbs the cytokinin pathway is unknown and further in depth studies are required to unearth the underlying molecular mechanisms. The high level of silique abortion in overexpressing plants suggests that *ARR22* may also be implicated in either pollen or ovule growth and development. Full analysis of the gene expression programme that facilitates fertilisation while overexpressing *ARR22* in flowers may shed light on its possible involvement.

2604

2605 It has been proposed that the Asp residue located at amino acid 74 in ARR22 is essential for phosphatase activity and consequently protein 2606 function during stress response (Kang et al., 2013). Phenotypes of the 2607 DEX treated transgenic lines with a mutation (D74N) at this site were 2608 comparable to those without and hence it is difficult to determine 2609 whether this site is essential for plant growth and development. 2610 Comparing the effects of mechanical wounding on seed development in 2611 all ARR22 transgenic lines will be particularly useful for determining the 2612

role and function of the phosphorylation site while inducing *ARR22*during this time may aid in elucidating its mechanism of action and.

2615

In the current study siliques were detached to specifically overexpress *ARR22* in pods which did not prove to be an effective means of execution. Fine tuning of the DEX-inducible system in terms of application of treatment *in planta* will assist in further studies that will elucidate the exact role of *ARR22* in plant growth and development, particularly in the development of seeds. Chapter 6: General Discussion

In *Arabidopsis* there are 24 ARRs that are split into three groups known 2622 as type-A, type-B and type-C (Kiba et al., 2004). ARR22 is a novel 2623 type-C RR in *Arabidopsis* that, unlike other *ARR*s, is not transcriptionally 2624 regulated by hormones such as cytokinin and ethylene (Kiba et al., 2625 2004; Gattolin et al., 2006; Horak et al., 2008). However it has been 2626 confirmed that ARR22 has a role within a plant phosphorelay system 2627 (Horak et al., 2008). Previous analyses have shown that ARR22 is 2628 expressed in flowers and siliques and is hypothesised to be post-2629 transcriptionally up-regulated in response to mechanical wounding at 2630 the seed: funiculus junction (Gattolin et al., 2006). Furthermore at 90 2631 2632 mins post-wounding the gene expression of SSPs is down-regulated while the gene expression of protease genes is up-regulated suggesting 2633 that ARR22 may have a role in assimilate partitioning when a seed is 2634 damaged (Naomab, 2008). 2635

2636

B. napus is the third largest global source of vegetable oil and is hence 2637 an economically important crop. Understanding the underlying 2638 molecular mechanisms and networks that govern seed oil quality and 2639 yield are therefore imperative for genetic improvement. SAC29 was 2640 2641 identified as the putative orthologue of ARR22 in B. napus (Whitelaw et al., 1999). During this study in silico analysis revealed the existence of 2642 83 putative RRs in *B. napus* that were named *BnRR*s (see section 3.2; 2643 **Chapter 3**). A small subset of type-A and type-B *BnRR*s were further 2644 analysed via RT-PCR analysis which revealed expression during early 2645

seed stages (see **section 4.2; Chapter 4**), an observation not previously detected in *Arabidopsis*. As expression was detected at discrete stages it has hence been predicted that these *BnRRs* may be implicated in seed embryogenesis. Further characterisation, for example through seed specific up-regulation of these genes, is required to fully understand what role they may play.

2652

Four putative ARR22 orthologues in B. napus were identified (BnRR76 -2653 BnRR79) and share 81.25% amino acid similarity with ARR22. B. napus 2654 is an allotetraploid (AACC genome) crop formed from the hybridization 2655 2656 of B. rapa and B. oleracea and as such it was revealed that BnRR76 and BnRR77 originated from B. rapa while BnRR78 and BnRR79 originated 2657 from *B. oleracea*. Examination of their genomic structures showed the 2658 presence of two introns, comparable to those in ARR22, located within 2659 the 5' UTR and ORF. However further sequence analysis discovered 2660 2661 distinctive differences in nucleic and amino acid sequences (see section **3.5.3; Chapter 3).** Specifically *BnRR76* and *BnRR78*, originating from 2662 B. rapa and B. oleracea respectively, possess an additional five amino 2663 acids as a result of fifteen supplementary nucleotides within the coding 2664 region. It was hypothesised that the addition, or lack, of this extra 2665 sequence could alter gene function or expression. 2666

2667

2668 RT-PCR analysis was hence carried out to investigate this, as well as to 2669 determine whether *BnRR76 – BnRR79* produce four splice variants as a

result of the presence of introns in the same way as ARR22 (Gattolin et 2670 al., 2006). The present study (see section 4.3; Chapter 4) detected 2671 expression in *B. napus* siliques and flowers and also in buds. 2672 Furthermore it was revealed that BnRR76 - BnRR79 operate in a 2673 different manner to ARR22 and distinct patterns in spatial and temporal 2674 expression for *B. rapa* and *B. oleracea* transcripts were observed. This 2675 observation is comparable to previous studies that have demonstrated 2676 that transcripts from different genomes are differentially expressed in 2677 polyploids such as wheat (Shitsukawa et al., 2007). Intron retention 2678 also occurred in the present system, specifically in BnRR77 and BnRR79 2679 2680 transcripts. It was previously suggested that the intron located in the 5' UTR of ARR22 is required for mRNA stability (Gattolin et al., 2006) 2681 however it was retention of the intron within the ORF that occurred in B. 2682 *napus* and consequently does not universally support this hypothesis 2683 across the Brassicaceae. Interestingly intron retention occurred 2684 2685 throughout seed maturation and hence demonstrates a development specific example of alternative splicing that may allow these transcripts 2686 to modulate seed filling. Potentially this mechanism allows either the 2687 blocking of mRNA translation or the production of different protein 2688 isoforms that may provide a variety of functions via modulation of 2689 protein-protein interactions. 2690

2691

2692 Wounding of the seed has been proposed to post-transcriptionally up-2693 regulate *ARR22* (Gattolin et al., 2006). It was additionally suggested

that wounding could in fact promote ARR22 protein expression without 2694 eliciting a change in transcript level as studies have shown that mRNA 2695 and protein expression levels are not always parallel (Gygi et al., 1999; 2696 Gfeller et al., 2011). An antibody was designed and produced using an 2697 amino acid sequence present in ARR22 and its putative B. napus 2698 2699 orthologues to explore this hypothesis in *B. napus* seeds. This study did not show an alteration in the splicing profile but rather observed an up-2700 regulation in gene and protein expression (see section 4.5.1 and 2701 section 4.6; Chapter 4). In a Western blot analysis the expression of 2702 BnRR76 – BnRR79 protein in 20 DAF seeds was up-regulated 60 mins 2703 2704 post-wounding which was subsequently decreased at 120 mins. In contrast, the gene expression level at 60 mins was comparable to the 2705 control however an up-regulation was induced at 120 mins. This 2706 evidence suggests that BnRR76 – BnRR79 protein is in fact produced to 2707 generate a rapid response, presumably to activate defence signalling 2708 2709 pathways or modify plant metabolism.

2710

The gene expression of a small number of major SSPs and protease genes was additionally examined in response to wounding up to 120 mins post-wounding. No down-regulation in SSP gene expression or upregulation in cysteine protease gene expression were detected in *B. napus* seeds (see **section 4.5.2; Chapter 4**) and hence the results of the present study did not correspond to that of the microarray analysis in *Arabidopsis* (Naomab, 2008) in which a number of gene expression

changes were detected 90 mins post-wounding. It could be that, as *B. napus* is larger than *Arabidopsis*, 120 mins does not present a sufficient time in which to detect changes and as such it may take hours for a response to be elicited.

2722

It has been proposed that ARR22 may interfere with cytokinin signalling 2723 as plants ectopically overexpressing ARR22 resemble cytokinin receptor 2724 mutants (Kiba et al., 2004; Horak et al., 2008). During this study a 2725 unique DEX-inducible system (Kang et al., 2013) was employed to 2726 explore the effects of overexpressing ARR22 at defined developmental 2727 stages. Severe phenotypic effects were observed when ARR22 2728 overexpression was induced pre- and post-floral induction and these 2729 indeed resembled cytokinin receptor mutants (see **Chapter 5**). 2730 Furthermore a high rate of pod abortion was noted which further 2731 supports the hypothesis that ARR22 may interfere with events 2732 2733 associated with ovule fertilisation.

2734

This study also explored the role and importance of the predicted phospho-accepting site at amino acid 74 in ARR22. It had been reported that mutation of this site from an Asp to an Asn residue prohibits an enhanced response to dehydration and freezing stress tolerance, thus indicating that this site may be crucial for protein function (Kang et al., 2013). As no phenotypic differences were observed in the DEX-induced ARR22^{D74N} lines when compared to the unmodified lines it is

hypothesised that ARR22 may be interacting with other components or 2742 pathways in non-stressed conditions. One aim was to specifically induce 2743 overexpression in siliques to monitor seed development; however this 2744 study failed to successfully overexpress ARR22 throughout whole 2745 siliques. Fine tuning of the application of DEX will allow full 2746 developmental and phenotypic effects of ARR22 overexpression to be 2747 analysed and the role and function of the predicted phosphorylation site 2748 to be investigated during seed development. 2749

2751 **FUTURE WORK**

• **Exploring the wound response in B. napus seeds**

As 120 mins post-wounding may not provide a sufficient time point to monitor SSP and protease expression changes in *B. napus*, longer time points *in planta* should be analysed. It may also be necessary to excise siliques as previously carried out in *Arabidopsis* to rule out excision as a wound response initiator.

2758

• Exploring BnRR76 – BnRR79 response to abiotic stress

This study focussed on mechanical damage to seeds. As it has 2760 been reported that ARR22 is involved in drought tolerance (Kang 2761 et al., 2013) this should be explored in *B. napus*. Specifically, 2762 2763 gene and protein expression should be analysed in seeds and vegetative tissues in response to a variety of stresses including 2764 and 2765 drought temperature. Stressing plants at specific developmental stages, particularly during seed filling, and 2766 2767 analysing BnRR76 – BnRR79 gene and protein expression could 2768 also be coupled with monitoring the expression of SSPs and protease genes. 2769

2770

2771

• DEX-inducible overexpression of ARR22

A highly important avenue is the monitoring of *Arabidopsis* seed development during the induced overexpression of *ARR22* in terms of seed phenotype, contents, gene expression and hormone

levels. A mechanism of inducing overexpression specifically in 2775 siliques would be favoured which may involve injecting DEX into 2776 the pedicle or silique however this may induce a wound response. 2777 Alternatively overexpressing ARR22 post-floral induction may be 2778 explored using a hydroponics system to control the exact volume 2779 2780 of DEX applied. Additional studies may also explore the use of a silique specific promoter in a DEX-inducible system to ensure 2781 precise overexpression in siliques and seeds. 2782

2783

2784

Co-Immunoprecipitation

One of the major outstanding questions is what ARR22 and 2785 putative B. napus orthologues BnRR76 - BnRR79 bind to. 2786 Elucidating the signalling network and downstream components is 2787 critical for fully understanding the role of *ARR22* and its putative 2788 Brassica orthologues. A possible technique that may aid in 2789 2790 clarifying this is co-immunoprecipitation which could utilise the designed ARR22 and BnRR76 - BnRR79 antibody to pull out 2791 protein complexes in both Arabidopsis and B. napus. 2792

2793

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- AIDA, M., ISHIDA, T., FUKAKI, H., FUJISAWA, H., & TASAKA, M. (1997) Genes involved in organ separation in Arabidopsis: an analysis of the cup-shaped cotyledon mutant. *Plant Cell*, 9: 841– 857.
- **APPLEBY, J. L., PARKINSON, J. S. & BOURRET, R. B.** (1996) Signal transduction via the multi-step phosphorelay: Not necessarily a road less traveled. *Cell*, 86: 845-848.
- **ARABIDOPSIS GENOME INITIATIVE**. (2000) Analysis of the genome sequence of the flowering plant Arabidopsis thaliana. *Nature*, 408: 796-815.
- ARGUESO, C. T., FERREIRA, F. J., EPPLE, P., TO, J. P. C., HUTCHISON, C. E., SCHALLER, G. E., DANGL, J. L. & KIEBER, J. J. (2012) Two-Component Elements Mediate Interactions between Cytokinin and Salicylic Acid in Plant Immunity. *PLOS Genetics*, 8: 1-13.
- ARGYROS, R. D., MATHEWS, D. E., CHIANG, Y. H., PALMER, C. M., THIBAULT, D. M., ETHERIDGE, N., ARGYROS, D. A., MASON,
 M. G., KIEBER, J. J. & SCHALLER, G. E. (2008) Type B response regulators of Arabidopsis play key roles in cytokinin signaling and plant development. *Plant Cell*, 20: 2102-16.
- ASAKURA, Y., HAGINO, T., OHTA, Y., AOKI, K., YONEKURA-SAKAKIBARA, K., DEJI, A., YAMAYA, T., SUGIYAMA, T. & SAKAKIBARA, H. (2003) Molecular characterization of His-Asp phosphorelay signaling factors in maize leaves: Implications of the signal divergence by cytokinin-inducible response regulators in the cytosol and the nuclei. *Plant Molecular Biology*, 52: 331-341.
- BHARGAVA, A., CLABAUGH, I., TO, J.P., MAXWELL, B.B., CHAING, Y-H., SCHALLER, G.E., LORAINE, A., & KIEBER, J.J. (2013) Identification of Cytokinin-Responsive Genes Using Microarray Meta-Analysis and RNA-Seq in Arabidopsis. *Plant Physiology*, 162: 272–294.
- **BLANC, G., & WOLFE, K.H.** (2004) Widespread Paleopolyploidy in Model Plant Species Inferred from Age Distributions of Duplicate Genes. *Plant Cell*, 16: 1667–1678.

- **BOURRET, R.B.** (2010) Receiver domain structure and function in response regulator proteins. *Current Opinion in Microbiology*, 13: 142-149.
- **BRANDSTATTER, I. & KIEBER, J. J.** (1998) Two genes with similarity to bacterial response regulators are rapidly and specifically induced by cytokinin in Arabidopsis. *Plant Cell*, 10: 1009-1019.
- **BURBULYS, D., TRACH, K. A. & HOCH, J. A.** (1991) Initiation of sporulation in *Bacillus subtilis* is controlled by a multicomponent phosphorelay. *Cell*, 64: 545-552.
- **CHAUDHURY, A.M., LETHAM, S., CRAIG, S., & DENNIS, E.S.** (1993) *amp1* - a mutant with high cytokinin levels and altered embryonic pattern, faster vegetative growth, constitutive photomorphogenesis and precocious flowering. *The Plant Journal*, 4: 907–916.
- CHALHOUB, B., DENOEUD, F., LIU, S., PARKIN, I.A, TANG, H., WANG, X., HIQUET, J., BELCRAM, H., TONG, C., SAMANS, B., CORREA, M., DA SILVA, C., JUST, J., FALENTIN, C., KOH, C.S., LE CLAINCHE, I., BERNARD, M., BENTO, P., NOEL, B., LABADIE, K., ALBERTI, A., CHARLES, M., ARNAUD, D., GUO, H., DAVIAUD, C., ALAMERY, S., JABBARI, K., ZHAO, M., EDGER, P.P., CHELAIFA, H., TACK, D., LASSALLE, G., MESTIRI, I., SCHNEL, N., LE PASLIER, M.C., FAN, G., RENAULT, V., BAYER, P.E., GOLICZ, A.A., MANOLI, S., LEE, T.H, THI, V.H., CHALABI, S., HU, Q., FAN, C., TOLLENAERE, R., LU, Y., BATTAIL, C., SHEN, J., SIDEBOTTOM, C.H., WANG, X., CANAGUIER, A., CHAUVEAU, A., BERARD, A., DENIOT, G., GUAN, M., LIU, Z., SUN, F., LIM, Y.P., LYONS, E., TOWN, C.D., BANCROFT, I., WANG, X., MENG, J., MA, J., PIRES, J.C., KING, G.J., BRUNEL, D., DELOURNE, R., RENARD, M., AURY, J.M., ADAMS, K.L., BATLEY, J., SNOWDON, R.J., TOST, J., EDWARDS, D., ZHOU, Y., HUA, W., SHARPE, A.G., PATERSON, A.H., GUAN, C., & WINCKER, **P.** (2014) Plant genetics. Early allopolyploid evolution in the post-Neolithic Brassica napus oilseed genome. Science, 345: 950-3.
- CHENG, F., WU, J., & WANG, X. (2014) Genome triplication drove the diversification of *Brassica* plants. *Horticulture Research*, 1: 14024-14032.
- CHANG, C., KWOK, S. F., BLEECKER, A. B. & MEYEROWITZ, E. M. (1993) Arabidopsis ethylene-response gene *ETR1* - similarity of product to 2-component regulators. *Science*, 262: 539-544.

- CHE, P., GINGERICH, D. J., LALL, S. & HOWELL, S. H. (2002) Global and hormone-induced gene expression changes during shoot development in Arabidopsis. *Plant Cell*, 14: 2771-2785.
- CHEN, X., TRUKSA, M., SNYDER, C.L., EL-MEZAWY, A., SHAH, S., & WESELAKE, R.J. (2011) Three Homologous Genes Encoding sn-Glycerol-3-Phosphate Acyltransferase 4 Exhibit Different Expression Patterns and Functional Divergence in *Brassica napus*. *Plant Physiology*, 155: 851-865.
- CHOI, J., HUH, S. U., KOJIMA, M., SAKAKIBARA, H., PAEK, K. H. & HWANG, I. (2010) The cytokinin-activated transcription factor ARR2 promotes plant immunity via TGA3/NPR1-dependent salicylic acid signaling in Arabidopsis. Developmental Cell, 19: 284-95.
- **COELLO, P. & POLACCO, J. C.** (1999) *ARR6*, a response regulator from Arabidopsis, is differentially regulated by plant nutritional status. *Plant Science*, 143: 211-220.
- **CROUCH, M. L. & SUSSEX, I. M.** (1981) Development and storageprotein synthesis in *Brassica napus* L. embryos *in vivo* and *in vitro*. *Planta*, 153: 64-74.
- **D'AGOSTINO, I. B., DERUERE, J. & KIEBER, J. J.** (2000) Characterization of the response of the Arabidopsis response regulator gene family to cytokinin. *Plant Physiology*, 124: 1706-1717.
- **D'AGOSTINO, I. B., & KIEBER, J. J.** (1999) Phosphorelay signal transduction: the emerging family of plant response regulators. *Trends in Biochemical Sciences*, 24: 452-456.
- DELLO IOIO, R., LINHARES, F. S., SCACCHI, E., CASAMITJANA-MARTINEZ, E., HEIDSTRA, R., COSTANTINO, P. & SABATINI, S. (2007) Cytokinins determine Arabidopsis rootmeristem size by controlling cell differentiation. *Current Biology*, 17: 678-682.
- DELLO IOIO, R., NAKAMURA, K., MOUBAYIDIN, L., PERILLI, S., TANIGUCHI, M., MORITA, M. T., AOYAMA, T., COSTANTINO,
 P. & SABATINI, S. (2008) A genetic framework for the control of cell division and differentiation in the root meristem. *Science*, 322: 1380-1384.
- DONG, J., KELLER, W.A., YAN, W., & GEORGES, F. (2003) Gene expression at early stage of *Brassica napus* seed development as

revealed by transcript profiling of seed-abundant cDNAs. *Planta*, 218: 483–493.

- DU, L., JIAO, F., CHU, J., JIN, G., CHEN, M. & WU, P. (2007) The two-component signal system in rice (*Oryza sativa* L.): a genomewide study of cytokinin signal perception and transduction. *Genomics*, 89: 697-707.
- **EDLUND, A.F., SWANSON, R., & PREUSS, D.** (2004) Pollen and Stigma Structure and Function: The Role of Diversity in Pollination. *Plant Cell*, 16: S84-S97.
- ERICSON, M.L., RODIN, J., LENMAN, M., GLIMELIUS, K., JOSEFSSON, L-G., & RASK, L. (1986) Structure of the rapeseed 1.7S storage protein, napin, and its precursor. *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 261: 14576-14581.
- FEI, H., TSANG, E., CUTLER, A.J. (2007) Gene expression during seed maturation in Brassica napus in relation to the induction of secondary dormancy. *Genomics*, 89:419-428.
- FINKELSTEIN, R., TENBARGE, K.M., SHUMWAY, J.E., & CROUCH, M.L. (1985) Role of ABA in Maturation of rapeseed embryos. *Plant Physiology*, 78: 630–636.
- FINKELSTEIN, R. R., GAMPALA, S. S. L. & ROCK, C. D. (2002) Abscisic acid signaling in seeds and seedlings. *Plant Cell*, 14: S15-S45.
- **FINLEY, J.W.** (2003) The antioxidant responsive element (ARE) may explain the protective effects of cruciferous vegetables on cancer. *Nutrition Reviews,* 61: 250-4.
- GALE, M.D., & DEVOS, K.M. (1998) Plant comparative genetics after 10 years. *Science*, 282: 656–659.
- GATTOLIN, S., ALANDETE-SAEZ, M., ELLIOTT, K., GONZALEZ-CARRANZA, Z., NAOMAB, E., POWELL, C. & ROBERTS, J. A. (2006) Spatial and temporal expression of the response regulators ARR22 and ARR24 in Arabidopsis thaliana. Journal of Experimental Botany, 57: 4225-4233.

- GAHLAUT, V., MATHUR, S., DHARIWAL, R., KHURANA, J.P., TYAGI, A.K., BALYAN, H.S., GUPTA, P.K. (2014). A multi-step phosphorelay two-component system impacts on tolerance against dehydration stress in common wheat. *Functional and Integrative Genomics*, 14: 707-716.
- GFELLER, A., BAERENFALLER, K., LOSCOS, J., CHETELAT, A., BAGINSKY, S., & FARMER, E.E. (2011) Jasmonate Controls Polypeptide Patterning in Undamaged Tissue in Wounded Arabidopsis Leaves. *Plant Physiology*, 156:1797-180.
- **GOLDBERG, R.B., BARKER, S.J., & PEREZ-GRAU, L.** (1989) Regulation of gene expression during plant embryogenesis. *Cell*, 56: 149–160.
- **GIULINI, A., WANG, J. & JACKSON, D.** (2004) Control of phyllotaxy by the cytokinin-inducible response regulator homologue *ABPHYL1. Nature,* 430: 1031-1034.
- **GRUIS, D.F., SELINGER, D.A., CURRAN, J.M., & JUNG, R.** (2002) Redundant proteolytic mechanisms process seed storage proteins in the absence of seed-type members of the vacuolar processing enzyme family of cysteine proteases. *Plant Cell*, 14: 2863-2882.
- GYGI, S.P., ROCHON, Y., FRANZA, B.R., & AEBERSOLD, R. (1999) Correlation between protein and mRNA abundance in yeast. *Molecular Cell Biology*, 19: 1720-1730.
- HAJDUCH, M., HEARNE, L.B., MIERNYK, J.A., CASTEEL, J.E., JOSHI, T., AGRAWAL, G.K., SONG, Z., ZHOU, M., XU, D., & THELEN, J.J. (2010) Systems Analysis of Seed Filling in Arabidopsis: Using General Linear Modeling to Assess Concordance of Transcript and Protein Expression. *Plant Physiology*, 152: 2078-2087.
- HASS, C., LOHRMANN, J., ALBRECHT, V., SWEERE, U., HUMMEL, F., YOO, S. D., HWANG, I., ZHU, T., SCHAFER, E., KUDLA, J.
 & HARTER, K. (2004) The response regulator 2 mediates ethylene signalling and hormone signal integration in Arabidopsis. *Embo Journal*, 23: 3290-3302.
- HEYL, A., RAMIREDDY, E., BRENNER, W. G., RIEFLER, M., ALLEMEERSCH, J. & SCHMULLING, T. (2008) The transcriptional repressor ARR1-SRDX suppresses pleiotropic cytokinin activities in Arabidopsis. Plant Physiology, 147: 1380-1395.

- HIROSE, N., MAKITA, N., KOJIMA, M., KAMADA-NOBUSADA, T. & SAKAKIBARA, H. (2007) Overexpression of a type-A response regulator alters rice morphology and cytokinin metabolism. *Plant and Cell Physiology*, 48: 523-539.
- **HOGLUND, A. S., RODIN, J., LARSSON, E. & RASK, L.** (1992) Distribution of napin and cruciferin in developing rape seed embryos. *Plant Physiology*, 98: 509-515.
- **HORAK, J., BRZOBOHATY, B. & LEXA, M.** (2003) Molecular and physiological characterisation of an insertion mutant in the *ARR21* putative response regulator gene from *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *Plant Biology*, 5: 245-254.
- HORAK, J., GREFEN, C., BERENDZEN, K. W., HAHN, A., STIERHOF, Y. D., STADELHOFER, B., STAHL, M., KONCZ, C. & HARTER, K. (2008) The Arabidopsis thaliana response regulator ARR22 is a putative AHP phospho-histidine phosphatase expressed in the chalaza of developing seeds. BMC Plant Biology, 8: 77-95.
- **HOSODA, K.** (2002) Molecular Structure of the GARP Family of Plant Myb-Related DNA Binding Motifs of the Arabidopsis Response Regulators. *Plant Cell*, 14: 2015-2029.
- HUANG, D., KOH, C., FEURTADO, J.A., TSANG, E.W., CUTLER,
 A.J. (2013) MicroRNAs and their putative targets in *Brassica* napus seed maturation. *BMC Genomics*, 14: 140-165.
- **HUTCHISON, C.E., & KIEBER, J.J.** (2002) Cytokinin signaling in *Arabidopsis. Plant Cell,* 14: S47–S59.
- **HWANG, I., CHEN, H. C. & SHEEN, J.** 2002. Two-component signal transduction pathways in Arabidopsis. *Plant Physiology*, 129: 500-15.
- **HWANG, I. & SHEEN, J.** 2001. Two-component circuitry in Arabidopsis cytokinin signal transduction. *Nature,* 413: 383-389.
- IMAMURA, A., HANAKI, N., NAKAMURA, A., SUZUKI, T., TANIGUCHI, M., KIBA, T., UEGUCHI, C., SUGIYAMA, T. & MIZUNO, T. 1999. Compilation and characterization of Arabidopsis thaliana response regulators implicated in His-Asp phosphorelay signal transduction. *Plant and Cell Physiology*, 40: 733-742.

IMAMURA, A., HANAKI, N., UMEDA, H., NAKAMURA, A., SUZUKI, T., UEGUCHI, C. & MIZUNO, T. 1998. Response regulators implicated in His-to-Asp phosphotransfer signaling in Arabidopsis. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*, 95: 2691-2696.

- **IMAMURA, A., YOSHINO, Y. & MIZUNO, T.** 2001. Cellular localization of the signaling components of Arabidopsis His-to-Asp phosphorelay. *Bioscience Biotechnology and Biochemistry*, 65: 2113-2117.
- INOUE, T., HIGUCHI, M., HASHIMOTO, Y., SEKI, M., KOBAYASHI, M., KATO, T., TABATA, S., SHINOZAKI, K. & KAKIMOTO, T. 2001. Identification of CRE1 as a cytokinin receptor from Arabidopsis. *Nature*, 409: 1060-1063.
- **ISHIDA, K., YAMASHINO, T. & MIZUNO, T.** (2008a) Expression of the Cytokinin-Induced Type-A Response Regulator Gene *ARR9* Is Regulated by the Circadian Clock in *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *Bioscience Biotechnology and Biochemistry*, 72: 3025-3029.
- **ISHIDA, K., YAMASHINO, T., YOKOYAMA, A. & MIZUNO, T.** (2008b). Three type-B response regulators, *ARR1, ARR10* and *ARR12*, play essential but redundant roles in cytokinin signal transduction throughout the life cycle of *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *Plant and Cell Physiology*, 49: 47-57.
- **ITO, Y. & KURATA, N.** (2006) Identification and characterization of cytokinin-signalling gene families in rice. *Gene*, 382: 57-65.
- JAIN, M., TYAGI, A. K. & KHURANA, J. P. (2006) Molecular characterization and differential expression of cytokininresponsive type-A response regulators in rice (*Oryza sativa*). *BMC Plant Biology*, 6: 1-11.
- JEON, J., KIM, N. Y., KIM, S., KANG, N. Y., NOVAK, O., KU, S. J., CHO, C., LEE, D. J., LEE, E. J., STRNAD, M. & KIM, J. (2010) A subset of cytokinin two-component signaling system plays a role in cold temperature stress response in Arabidopsis. *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 285: 23371-86.
- JOLIVET, P., BOULARD, C., BELLAMY, A., VALOT, B., D'ANDREA, S., ZIVY, M., NESI, N. & CHARDOT, T. (2011) Oil body proteins sequentially accumulate throughout seed development in *Brassica napus*. Journal of Plant Physiology, 168: 2015-2020.
- **JOSEFFSON, L.G., LENMAN, M., ERICSON, M.L., & RASK, L.** (1987) Structure of a gene encoding the 1.7S Storage Protein, Napin, from *Brassica napus*. *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 262: 12196-12201.

- **KAKIMOTO, T.** (1996) CKI1, a histidine kinase homolog implicated in cytokinin signal transduction. *Science*, 274: 982-985.
- KANG, N. Y., CHO, C., KIM, N. Y. & KIM, J. (2012) Cytokinin receptor-dependent and receptor-independent pathways in the dehydration response of Arabidopsis thaliana. *Journal of Plant Physiology*, 169: 1382-91.
- **KELLER B., & FEUILLET, C.** (2000) Collinearity and gene density in grass genomes. *Trends in Plant Science*, 5: 246–251.
- KIBA, T., AOKI, K., SAKAKIBARA, H. & MIZUNO, T. (2004) Arabidopsis response regulator, ARR22, ectopic expression of which results in phenotypes similar to the wol cytokinin-receptor mutant. Plant and Cell Physiology, 45: 1063-1077.
- KIBA, T., TANIGUCHI, M., IMAMURA, A., UEGUCHI, C., MIZUNO, T. & SUGIYAMA, T. (1999) Differential expression of genes for response regulators in response to cytokinins and nitrate in *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *Plant and Cell Physiology*, 40: 767-771.
- KIBA, T., YAMADA, H. & MIZUNO, T. (2002) Characterization of the ARR15 and ARR16 response regulators with special reference to the cytokinin signaling pathway mediated by the AHK4 histidine kinase in roots of Arabidopsis thaliana. Plant and Cell Physiology, 43: 1059-1066.
- KIBA, T., YAMADA, H., SATO, S., KATO, T., TABATA, S., YAMASHINO, T. & MIZUNO, T. (2003) The type-A response regulator, ARR15, acts as a negative regulator in the cytokininmediated signal transduction in Arabidopsis thaliana. Plant and Cell Physiology, 44: 868-874.
- **KIEBER, J. J.** (1997) The ethylene response pathway in Arabidopsis. Annual Review of Plant Physiology and Plant Molecular Biology, 48: 277-296.
- KOFOID, E. C. & PARKINSON, J. S. (1988) Transmitter and receiver modules in bacterial signaling proteins. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*, 85: 4981-4985.
- KOIZUMI, M., YAMAGUCHI-SHINOZAKI, K., TSUJI, H., & SHINOZAKI, K. (1993) Structure and expression of two genes that encode distinct drought-inducible cysteine proteinases in *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *Gene*, 129: 175-182.

- **KOORNNEEF, M., DELLAERT, L.W.M. AND VAN DER VEEN, J.H.** (1982) EMS-induced and radiation-induced mutation frequencies at individual loci in *Arabidopsis thaliana* (L). *Mutation Research*, 93: 109–123.
- KOORNNEEF, M., VAN EDEN, J., HANHART, C.J., STAM, P., BRAAKSMA, F.J. AND FEENSTRA, W.J. (1983) Linkage map of Arabidopsis thaliana. Journal of Heredity, 74: 265–272.
- KOWALSKI, S.P., LAN, T.H., FELDMANN, K.A., & PATERSON, A.H. (1994) Comparative mapping of *Arabidopsis thaliana* and *Brassica oleracea* chromosomes reveals islands of conserved organization. *Genetics*, 138: 499–510.
- LE, D. T., NISHIYAMA, R., WATANABE, Y., MOCHIDA, K., YAMAGUCHI-SHINOZAKI, K., SHINOZAKI, K. & TRAN, L. S. (2011) Genome-wide expression profiling of soybean twocomponent system genes in soybean root and shoot tissues under dehydration stress. *DNA research*, 18: 17-29.
- LEE, D. J., KIM, S., HA, Y. M. & KIM, J. (2008) Phosphorylation of Arabidopsis response regulator 7 (ARR7) at the putative phosphoaccepting site is required for ARR7 to act as a negative regulator of cytokinin signaling. Planta, 227: 577-587.
- LEIBFRIED, A., TO, J. P. C., BUSCH, W., STEHLING, S., KEHLE, A., DEMAR, M., KIEBER, J. J. & LOHMANN, J. U. (2005) WUSCHEL controls meristem function by direct regulation of cytokinininducible response regulators. *Nature*, 438: 1172-1175.
- LIDGETT, A. J., MORAN, M., WONG, K. A. L., FURZE, J., RHODES, M. J. C. & HAMILL, J. D. (1995) Isolation and expression pattern of a cdna-encoding a cathepsin b-like protease from *Nicotiana rustica*. *Plant Molecular Biology*, 29: 379-384.
- LINTHORST, H. J. M., VANDERDOES, C., BREDERODE, F. T. & BOL, J. F. (1993) Circadian expression and induction by wounding of tobacco genes for cysteine proteinase. *Plant Molecular Biology*, 21: 685-694.
- LIU, Z., ZHANG, m., KONG, L., LV, Y., ZOU, M., LU, G, CAO, J., AND YU, X. (2014) Genome-Wide Identification, Phylogeny, Duplication, and Expression Analyses of Two-Component System Genes in Chinese Cabbage (*Brassica rapa* ssp. *pekinensis*). DNA Research, 21: 379–396.

- LIU, H., SACHIDANANDAM, R. AND STEIN, L. (2001) Comparative Genomics Between Rice and *Arabidopsis* Shows Scant Collinearity in Gene Order. *Genome Research*, 11: 2020-2026.
- LLOYD, A.M., BARNASON, A.R., ROGERS, S.G., BYRNE, M.C., FRALEY, R.T. & HORSCH, R.B. (1986) Transformation of Arabidopsis thaliana with *Agrobacterium tumefaciens*. *Science*, 234: 464–466.
- LOHRMANN, J., BUCHHOLZ, G., KEITEL, C., SWEERE, U., KIRCHER, S., BAURLE, I., KUDLA, J., SCHAFER, E. & HARTER, K. (1999) Differential expression and nuclear localization of response regulator-like proteins from *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *Plant Biology*, 1: 495-505.
- LOHRMANN, J., SWEERE, U., ZABALETA, E., BAURLE, I., KEITEL, C., KOZMA-BOGNAR, L., BRENNICKE, A., SCHAFER, E., KUDLA, J. & HARTER, K. (2001) The response regulator ARR2: a pollen-specific transcription factor involved in the expression of nuclear genes for components of mitochondrial Complex I in Arabidopsis. Molecular Genetics and Genomics, 265: 2-13.
- LONNERDAHL, B., & JANSSON, J-C. (1972) Studies on *Brassica* seed proteins: I. The low molecular weight proteins in rapeseed. Isolation and characterization. *Biochimica et Biophysica Acta*, 278: 175-183.
- LOPEZ-MOLINA, L., MONGRAND, S. & CHUA, N. H. (2001) A postgermination developmental arrest checkpoint is mediated by abscisic acid and requires the AB15 transcription factor in Arabidopsis. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*, 98: 4782-4787.
- LOPEZ-MOLINA, L., MONGRAND, S., KINOSHITA, N. & CHUA, N. H. (2003) AFP is a novel negative regulator of ABA signaling that promotes ABI5 protein degradation. *Genes and Development*, 17: 410-418.
- LUKENS, L., ZOU, F., LYDIATE, D., PARKIN, I., & OSBORN, T. (2003) Comparison of a *Brassica oleracea* genetic map with the genome of *Arabidopsis thaliana*. Genetics, 164: 359–372.
- LYONS E., PEDERSEN B., KANE J., ALAM M., MING R., TANG H., WANG X., BOWERS J., PATERSON A., LISCH D., & FREELING
 M. (2008) Finding and comparing syntenic regions among *Arabidopsis* and the outgroups papaya, poplar, and grape: CoGe with rosids. *Plant Physiology*, 148: 1772–1781.

- MÄHÖNEN AP, BONKE M, KAUPPINEN L, RIIKONEN M, BENFEY PN, & HELARIUTTA Y. (2000). A novel two-component hybrid molecule regulates vascular morphogenesis of the Arabidopsis root. *Genes and Development*, 14: 2938-43.
- MAKINO, S., KIBA, T., IMAMURA, A., HANAKI, N., NAKAMURA, A., SUZUKI, T., TANIGUCHI, M., UEGUCHI, C., SUGIYAMA, T. & MIZUNO, T. (2000) Genes encoding pseudo-response regulators: Insight into His-to-Asp phosphorelay and circadian rhythm in Arabidopsis thaliana. Plant and Cell Physiology, 41: 791-803.
- MAKINO, S., MATSUSHIKA, A., KOJIMA, M., YAMASHINO, T. & MIZUNO, T. (2002) The APRR1/TOC1 quintet implicated in circadian rhythms of *Arabidopsis thaliana*: I. Characterization with APRR1-overexpressing plants. *Plant and Cell Physiology*, 43: 58-69.
- MASON, M. G., JHA, D., SALT, D. E., TESTER, M., HILL, K., KIEBER, J. J. & SCHALLER, G. E. (2010) Type-B response regulators *ARR1* and *ARR12* regulate expression of AtHKT1;1 and accumulation of sodium in Arabidopsis shoots. *Plant Journal*, 64: 753-763.
- MASON, M. G., LI, J., MATHEWS, D. E., KIEBER, J. J. & SCHALLER,
 G. E. (2004) Type-B response regulators display overlapping expression patterns in Arabidopsis. *Plant Physiology*, 135: 927-37.
- MASON, M. G., MATHEWS, D. E., ARGYROS, D. A., MAXWELL, B.
 B., KIEBER, J. J., ALONSO, J. M., ECKER, J. R. & SCHALLER,
 G. E. (2005) Multiple type-B response regulators mediate cytokinin signal transduction in Arabidopsis. *Plant cell*, 17: 3007-18.
- MATSUSHIKA, A., MAKINO, S., KOJIMA, M. & MIZUNO, T. (2000) Circadian waves of expression of the APRR1/TOC1 family of pseudo-response regulators in *Arabidopsis thaliana*: Insight into the plant circadian clock. *Plant and Cell Physiology*, 41: 1002-1012.
- **MEYEROWITZ, E.M., & SOMERVILLE, C.R.** (1994) *Arabidopsis*. (Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, NY, 1994).
- MIRA-RODADO, V., SWEERE, U., GREFEN, C., KUNKEL, T., FEJES, E., NAGY, F., SCHAFER, E. & HARTER, K. (2007) Functional cross-talk between two-component and phytochrome B signal

transduction in Arabidopsis. *Journal of Experimental Botany*, 58: 2595-2607.

- MIYATA, S., URAO, T., YAMAGUCHI-SHINOZAKI, K. & SHINOZAKI, K. (1998) Characterization of genes for twocomponent phosphorelay mediators with a single HPt domain in Arabidopsis thaliana. *Febs Letters*, 437: 11-14.
- **MIZUNO, T.** (1998) His-Asp phosphotransfer signal transduction. *Journal of Biochemistry*, 123: 555-563.
- **MIZUNO, T.** (2004) Plant response regulators implicated in signal transduction and circadian rhythm. *Current Opinion in Plant Biology*, 7: 499-505.
- MIZUNO, T. & NAKAMICHI, N. (2005) Pseudo-Response Regulators (PRRs) or true oscillator components (TOCs). *Plant and Cell Physiology*, 46: 677-685.
- MOCHIDA, K., YOSHIDA, T., SAKURAI, T., YAMAGUCHI-SHINOZAKI, K., SHINOZAKI, K. & TRAN, L. S. (2010) Genome-wide analysis of two-component systems and prediction of stress-responsive two-component system members in soybean. *DNA Research*, 17: 303-324.
- MUN, J.H., KWON, S.J., YANG, T.J., SEOL, Y.J., JIN, M., KIM, J.A., LIM, M.H., KIM, J.S., BAEK, S., CHOI, B.S., YU, H.J., KIM, D.S., KIM, N., LIM, K.B., LEE, S.I., HAHN, J.H., LIM, Y.P., BANCROFT, I., & PARK, B.S. (2009) Genome-wide comparative analysis of the *Brassica rapa* gene space reveals genome shrinkage and differential loss of duplicated genes after whole genome triplication. *Genome Biology*, 10: R111-R111.18.
- MUTLU, A., CHEN, X., REDDY, S.M., & GAL, S. (1999) The aspartic proteinase is expressed in *Arabidopsis thaliana* seeds and localized in the protein bodies. Seed Science Research, 9: 75-84.
- **NAGAHARU, U.** (1935) Genome analysis in *Brassica* with special reference to the experimental formation of B. napus and peculiar mode of fertilization. *Japan Journal of Botany*, 7: 389–452.
- NAMASIVAYAM, P., SKEPPER, J., & HANKE, D. (2008) Extracellular localization of napin in the embryogenic tissues of *Brassica napus* spp. *oleifera*. *Developmental Biology*, 44:273-281.
- NAKAMICHI, N., KITA, M., ITO, S., SATO, E., YAMASHINO, T. & MIZUNO, T. (2005) The *Arabidopsis* pseudo-response regulators,
PRR5 and *PRR7*, coordinately play essential roles for circadian clock function. *Plant and Cell Physiology*, 46: 609-619.

- **NAOMAB, E.** (2008) The role of response regulators during Arabidopsis pod development. University of Nottingham Thesis.
- NER-GAON, H., HALACHMI, R., SAVALDI-GOLDSTEIN, S., RUBIN, E., OPHIR, R., & FLUHR, R. (2004) Intron retention is a major phenomenon in alternative splicing in *Arabidopsis. Plant Journal*, 39:877-885.
- **NETHERY, A. A., & HURTT, W.** (1967) Dimethyl sulfoxide-induced modifications of growth in Phaseolus vulgaris L. 'Black Valentine' and 'Red Kidney.' *American Journal of Botany*, 54: 646-655.
- NGUYEN, K.H., HA, C.V., NISHIYAMA, R., WATANABE, Y., LEYVA-GONZALEZ, M.A., FUJITA, Y., TRAN, U.T., LI, W., TANAKA, M., SEKI, M., SCHALLER, G.E., HERRERA-ESTRELLA, L., & TRAN, L.S. (2016) ARABIDOPSIS type b cytokinin response regulators ARR1, ARR10, and ARR12 negatively regulate plant responses to drought. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America, 113:3090-3095.
- NIETZEL, T., DUDKINA, N. V., HAASE, C., DENOLF, P., SEMCHONOK, D. A., BOEKEMA, E. J., BRAUN, H. P. & SUNDERHAUS, S. (2013) The Native Structure and Composition of the Cruciferin Complex in *Brassica napus*. *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 288: 2238-2245.
- NISHIMURA, C., OHASHI, Y., SATO, S., KATO, T., TABATA, S., & UEGUCHI, C. (2004) Histidine kinase homologs that act as cytokinin receptors possess overlapping functions in the regulation of shoot and root growth in Arabidopsis. *Plant Cell*, 16:1365-77.
- NIU, Y., WU, G.Z., YE, R., LIN, W.H., SHI, Q.M., XUE, L.J., XU, X.D., LI, Y., DU, Y.G., & XUE, H.W. (2009) Global Analysis of Gene Expression Profiles in *Brassica napus* Developing Seeds Reveals a Conserved Lipid Metabolism Regulation with *Arabidopsis* thaliana. Molecular Plant 2: 1107-1122.
- NOGUÉ, N., LETHAM, D.S., DENNIS, E.S., & CHAUDHURY, A.M. (2000) Cytokinin synthesis is higher in the Arabidopsis amp1 mutant. Plant Growth Regulation, 32: 267-273.
- NORTON, G. & HARRIS, J. F. (1975) Compositional changes in developing rape seed (*Brassica napus* I). *Planta*, 123: 163-174.

- **OBERMEIER, C., HOSSEINI, B., FRIEDT, W., & SNOWDON, R.** (2009) Gene expression profiling via LongSAGE in a non-model plant species: a case study in seeds of *Brassica napus. BMC Genomics*, 10:295-311.
- OELZE, M-L., MUTHURAMALINGAM, M., VOGEL, M.O., & DIETZ, K-J. (2014) The link between transcript regulation and de novo protein synthesis in the retrograde high light acclimation response of Arabidopsis thaliana. BMC Genomics, 15:320-334.
- ORSEL, M., MOISON, M., CLOUET, V., THOMAS, J., LEPRINCE, F., CANOY, A-S., JUST, J., CHALHOUB, B., & MASCLAUX-DAUBRESSE, C. (2014) Sixteen cytosolic glutamine synthetase genes identified in the Brassica napus L. genome are differentially regulated depending on nitrogen regimes and leaf senescence. Journal of Experimental Botany, 65: 3927-3947.

 ØSTERGAARD, L., & KING, G. (2008) Standardized gene nomenclature for the *Brassica* genus. *Plant Methods*, 4: 10-14.
 PADIDAM, M. (2003) Chemically regulated gene expression in plants. *Current Opinion in Plant Biology*, 6: 169-177.

- PALMA, J. M., SANDALIO, L. M., CORPAS, F. J., ROMERO-PUERTAS, M. C., MCCARTHY, I. & DEL RIO, L. A. (2002) Plant proteases, protein degradation, and oxidative stress: role of peroxisomes. *Plant Physiology and Biochemistry*, 40: 521-530.
- PARK, J.Y., HONG, C.P., LEE, S.J., JEON, J.W., LEE, S.H., YUN, P.Y., PARK, B.S., KIM, H.R., BANG., J.W., PLAHA, P., BANCROFT, I., & LIM, Y.P. (2005) Physical mapping and microsynteny of *Brassica rapa* ssp.*pekinensis* genome corresponding to a 222 kbp gene-rich region of Arabidopsis chromosome 4 and partially duplicated on chromosome 5. *Molecular Genetics and Genomics*, 274: 579-588.
- PARKIN, I.A.P., KOH, C., TANG, H., ROBINSON, S.J., KAGALE, S., CLARKE, W.E., TOWN, C.D., NIXON, J., KRISHNAKUMAR, V., BIDWELL, S.L., DENOEUD, F., BELCRAM, H., LINKS, M.G., JUST, J., CLARKE, C., BENDER, T., HUEBERT, T., MASON, A.S.,PIRES, J.C., BARKER, G., MOORE, J., WALLEY, P.G.,MANOLI, S., BATLEY, J., EDWARDS, D., WANT, X., PATERSON, A.H., KING, G., BANCROFT, I., CHALHOUB, B., AND SHARPE, A.G. (2014) Transcriptome and methylome profiling reveals relics of genome dominance in the mesopolyploid Brassica oleracea. Genome Biology, 15: 77-95.

- **PEARSON, W.R.** (2013) An Introduction to Sequence Similarity ("Homology") Searching. *Current Protocols in Bioinformatics,* Chapter 3 (2013) Unit3.1.
- **PERRAUD, A. L., WEISS, V. & GROSS, R.** (1999) Signalling pathways in two-component phosphorelay systems. *Trends in Microbiology*, 7: 115-120.
- **PROUDFOOT, N.J. , FURGER, A., & DYE, M.J.** (2002) Integrating *mRNA processing with transcription. Cell,* 108: 501–512.

PUTTERILL, J., ROBSON, F., LEE, K., SIMON, R. & COUPLAND, G. (1995) THE CONSTANS GENE OF ARABIDOPSIS PROMOTES FLOWERING AND ENCODES A PROTEIN SHOWING SIMILARITIES TO ZINC-FINGER TRANSCRIPTION FACTORS. *Cell*, 80: 847-857.

- RANA, D., VAN DEN BOOGAART, T., O'NEILL, C.M., HYNES, L., BENT, E., MACPHERSON, L., PARK, J.Y., LIM, Y.P., & BANCROFT, I. (2004) Conservation of the microstructure of genome segments in *Brassica napus* and its diploid relatives. *Plant Journal*, 40: 725-733.
- RASHOTTE, A. M., CARSON, S. D. B., TO, J. P. C. & KIEBER, J. J. (2003) Expression profiling of cytokinin action in arabidopsis. *Plant Physiology*, 132: 1998-2011.
- RASHOTTE, A. M., MASON, M. G., HUTCHISON, C. E., FERREIRA, F. J., SCHALLER, G. E. & KIEBER, J. J. (2006) A subset of Arabidopsis AP2 transcription factors mediates cytokinin responses in concert with a two-component pathway. *Proceedings* of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America, 103: 11081-11085.
- **RAWLINGS, N. D., BARRETT, A. J. & BATEMAN, A.** (2012) MEROPS: the database of proteolytic enzymes, their substrates and inhibitors. *Nucleic Acids Research*, 40: D343-D350.
- RAWLINGS, N. D., MORTON, F. R. & BARRETT, A. J. (2006) MEROPS: the peptidase database. *Nucleic Acids Research*, 34: D270-D272.
- **REDDY, A.S.** (2007) Alternative Splicing of Pre-Messenger RNAs in Plants in the Genomic Era. *Annual Review of Plant Biology*, 58:267-294.
- REN, B., LIANG, Y., DENG, Y., CHEN, Q., ZHANG, J., YANG, X. & ZUO, J. (2009) Genome-wide comparative analysis of type-A

Arabidopsis response regulator genes by overexpression studies reveals their diverse roles and regulatory mechanisms in cytokinin signaling. *Cell Research*, 19: 1178-90.

- **REYMOND, P., WEBER, H., DAMOND, M., & FARMER, E.E.** (2000) Differential Gene Expression in Response to Mechanical Wounding and Insect Feeding in Arabidopsis. *Plant Cell*, 12: 707-719.
- **REYMOND, P., & FARMER, E.E.** (1998) Jasmonate and salicylate as global signals for defense gene expression. *Current Opinion in Plant Biology*, 1: 404-411.
- **RIEFLER, M., NOVAK, O., STRAND, M., & SCHMÜLLING, T.** (2006) *Arabidopsis* Cytokinin Receptor Mutants Reveal Functions in Shoot Growth, Leaf Senescence, Seed Size, Germination, Root Development, and Cytokinin Metabolism. *Plant Cell*, 18: 40-54.
- **RIZZON, C., PONGER, L., & GAUT, B.S.** (2006) Striking Similarities in the Genomic Distribution of Tandemly Arrayed Genes in *Arabidopsis* and Rice. *PLoS Computational Biology*, 2: 989-1000.
- **SAKAI, H., AOYAMA, T. & OKA, A.** (2000) Arabidopsis ARR1 and ARR2 response regulators operate as transcriptional activators. *Plant Journal,* 24: 703-711.
- SAKAI, H., HONMA, T., AOYAMA, T., SATO, S., KATO, T., TABATA,
 S. & OKA, A. (2001) ARR1, a transcription factor for genes immediately responsive to cytokinins. *Science*, 294: 1519-1521.
- SAKAKIBARA, H., HAYAKAWA, A., DEJI, A., GAWRONSKI, S. W. & SUGIYAMA, T. (1999) His-Asp phosphotransfer possibly involved in the nitrogen signal transduction mediated by cytokinin in maize: molecular cloning of cDNAs for two-component regulatory factors and demonstration of phosphotransfer activity in vitro. *Plant Molecular Biology*, 41: 563-573.
- SAKAKIBARA, H., SUZUKI, M., TAKEI, K., DEJI, A., TANIGUCHI, M. & SUGIYAMA, T. (1998) A response-regulator homologue possibly involved in nitrogen signal transduction mediated by cytokinin in maize. *Plant Journal*, 14: 337-344.
- **SAKAKIBARA, H., TANIGUCHI, M. & SUGIYAMA, T.** (2000) His-Asp phosphorelay signaling: a communication avenue between plants and their environment. *Plant Molecular Biology*, 42: 273-278.
- SALOME, P. A., TO, J. P. C., KIEBER, J. J. & MCCLUNG, C. R. (2006) Arabidopsis response regulators ARR3 and ARR4 play cytokinin-

independent roles in the control of circadian period. *Plant Cell*, 18: 55-69.

- SCHAFFER, M. A. & FISCHER, R. L. (1988) Analysis of messenger-RNAs that accumulate in response to low-temperature identifies a thiol protease gene in tomato. *Plant Physiology*, 87: 431-436.
- **SCHAFFER, M. A. & FISCHER, R. L.** (1990) Transcriptional activation by heat and cold of a thiol protease gene in tomato. *Plant Physiology*, 93: 1486-1491.
- SCHALLER, A. (2004) A cut above the rest: the regulatory function of plant proteases. *Planta*, 220: 183-197.
- SCHALLER, G. E., DOI, K., HWANG, I., KIEBER, J. J., KHURANA, J.
 P., KURATA, N., MIZUNO, T., PAREEK, A., SHIU, S. H., WU,
 P. & YIP, W. K. (2007) Nomenclature for two-component signaling elements of rice. *Plant Physiology*, 143: 555-557.
- SCHILMILLER, A.L., & HOWE, G.A. (2005). Systemic signaling in the wound response. *Current Opinion in Plant Biology*, 8: 369-77.
- SCHMID M., DAVISON TS., HENZ SR., PAPE UJ., DEMAR M., VINGRON M., SCHÖLKOPF B., WEIGEL D., & LOHMANN JU. (2005) A gene expression map of Arabidopsis thaliana development. *Nature Genetics*, 37: 501-506.
- SCHMUTZ, J., CANNON, S.B., SCLUETER, J., MA, J., MITROS, T., NELSON, W., HYTEN, D.L., SONG, Q., THELEN, J.J., CHENG, J., XU, D., HELLSTEN, U., MAY, G.D., YU, Y., SAKURAI, T., UMEZAWA, T., BHATTACHARYYA, M.K., SANDHU, D., VALLIYODAN, B., LINDQUIST, E., PETO, M., GRANT, D., SHU, S., GOODSTEIN, D., BARRY, K., FUTRELL-GRIGGS, M., ABERNATHY, B., DU, J., TIAN, Z., GILL, N., JOSHI, T., LIBAULT, M., SETHURAMAN, A., ZHANG, X-C., SHINOZAKI, K., NGUYEN, H.T., WING, R.A., CREGAN, P., SPECHT, J., GRIMWOOD, J., ROKHSAR., D., STACEY, G., SHOEMAKER, R.C., & JACKSON, S.A. (2010) Genome sequence of the palaeopolyploid soybean. *Nature*, 463: 178-183.

- SCHNABLE, P.S., WARE, D., FULTON, R.S., STEIN, J.C., WEI, F., PASTERNAK, S., LIANG, C., ZHANG, J., FULTON, L., GRAVES, T.A., MINX, P., REILY, A.D., COURTNEY, L., KRUCHOWSKI, S.S., TOMLINSON, C., STRONG, C., DELEHAUNTY, K., FRONICK, C., COURTNEY, B., ROCK, S.M., BELTER, E., DU, F., KIM, K., ABBOTT, R.M., COTTON, M., LEVY, A., MARCHETTO, P., OCHOA, K., JACKSON, S.M., GILLAM, B., CHEN, W., YAN, L., HIGGINBOTHAM, J., CARDENAS, M., WALIGORSKI, J., APPLEBAUM, E., PHELPS, L., FALCONE, J., KANCHI, K., THANE, T., SCIMONE, A., THANE, N., HENKE, J., WANG, T., RUPPERT, J., SHAH, N., ROTTER, K., HODGES, J., INGENTHRON, E., CORDES, M., KOHLBERG, S., SGRO, J., DELGADO, B., MEAD, K., CHINWALLA, A., LEONARD, S., CROUSE, K., COLLURA, K., KUDRNA, D., CURRIE, J., HE, R., ANGELOVA, A., RAJASEKAR, S., MUELLER, T., LOMELI, R., SCARA, G., KO, A., DELANEY, K., WISSOTSKI, M., LOPEZ, G., CAMPOS, D., BRAIDOTTI, M., ASHLEY, E., GOLSER, W., KIM, H., LEE, S., LIN, J., DUJMIC, Z., KIM, W., TALAG, J., ZUCCOLO, A., FAN, C., SEBASTIAN, A., KRAMER, M., SPIEGEL, L., NASCIMENTO, L., ZUTAVERN, T., MILLER, B., AMBROISE, C., MULLER, S., SPOONER, W., NARECHANIA, A., REN, L., WEI, S., KUMARI, S., FAGA, B., LEVY, M.J., MCMAHAN, L., VAN BUREN, P., VAUGHN, M.W., YING, K., YEH, C.T., EMRICH, S.J., JIA, Y., KALYANARAMAN, A., HSIA, A.P., BARBAZUK, W.B., BAUCOM, R.S., BRUTNELL, T.P., CARPITA, N.C., CHAPARRO, C., CHIA, J.M., DERAGON, J.M., ESTILL, J.C., FU, Y., JEDDELOH, J.A., HAN, Y., LEE, H., LI, P., LISCH, D.R., LIU, S., LIU, Z., NAGEL, D.H., MCCANN, M.C., SANMIGUEL, P., MYERS, A.M., NETTLETON, D., NGUYEN, J., PENNING, B.W., PONNALA, L., SCHNEIDER, K.L., SCHWARTZ, D.C., SHARMA, A., SODERLUND, C., SPRINGER, N.M., SUN, Q., WANG, H., WATERMAN, M., WESTERMAN, R., WOLFGRUBER, T.K., YANG, L., YU, Y., ZHANG, L., ZHOU, S., ZHU, Q., BENNETZEN, J.L., DAWE, R.K., JIANG, J., JIANG, PRESTING, G.G., WESSLER, S.R., ALURU, S., N., MARTIENSSEN, R.A., CLIFTON, S.W., MCCOMBIE, W.R., WING, R.A., & WILSON, R.K. (2009) The B73 maize genome: complexity, diversity, and dynamics. *Science*, 326: 1112-1115.
- **SCOFIELD, S.R. & CROUCH, M.L.** (1987) Nucleotide Sequence of a Member of the Napin Storage Protein Family from Brassica napus. *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 262: 12202-12208.
- SHEORAN, I.S., PEDERSEN, E.J., ROSS, A.R. & SAWHNEY, V.K. (2009) Dynamics of protein expression during pollen germination in canola (*Brassica napus*). *Planta*, 230: 779-793.

- SHI, Y., TIAN, S., HOU, L., HUANG, X., ZHANG, X., GUO, H. & YANG, S. (2012) Ethylene signaling negatively regulates freezing tolerance by repressing expression of CBF & type-A ARR genes in Arabidopsis. *The Plant cell*, 24: 2578-95.
- SHITSUKAWA, N., TAHIRA, C., KASSAI, K-I., HIRABAYASHI, C., SHIMIZU, T., TAKUMI, S., MOCHIDA, K., KAWAURA, K., OGIHARA, Y., & MURAI, K. (2007) Genetic and Epigenetic Alteration among Three Homoeologous Genes of a Class E MADS Box Gene in Hexaploid Wheat. *Plant Cell*, 19: 1723–1737.
- SKYLAR, A., HONG, F. X., CHORY, J., WEIGEL, D. & WU, X. L. (2010) STIMPY mediates cytokinin signaling during shoot meristem establishment in Arabidopsis seedlings. *Development*, 137, 541-549.
- SONG, J.B., SHU, X.X., SHEN, Q., LI, B.W., SONG, J., & YANG, Z.M. (2015) Altered Fruit and Seed Development of Transgenic Rapeseed (*Brassica napus*) Over-Expressing MicroRNA394. *PLoS One*, 10: e0125427-125442.
- **STAIGER, D., AND BROWN, J.W.S.** (2013) Alternative Splicing at the Intersection of Biological Timing, Development, and Stress Responses. *Plant Cell*, 25: 3640-56.
- STAMN, S., BEN-ARI, S., RAFALSKA, I., TANG, Y., ZHANG, Z., TOIBER, D., THANARAJ, T.A., & SOREQ, H. (2004) Function of alternative splicing. *Gene*, 344: 1-20.
- STEWART, R. C. & DAHLQUIST, F. W. (1988) N-terminal half of cheb is involved in methylesterase response to negative chemotactic stimuli in *Escherichia coli*. *Journal of Bacteriology*, 170: 5728-5738.
- SWEERE, U., EICHENBERG, K., LOHRMANN, J., MIRA-RODADO, V., BAURLE, I., KUDLA, J., NAGY, F., SCHAFER, E. & HARTER, K. (2001) Interaction of the response regulator ARR4 with phytochrome B in modulating red light signaling. *Science*, 294: 1108-11.
- TAJIMA, Y., IMAMURA, A., KIBA, T., AMANO, Y., YAMASHINO, T.
 & MIZUNO, T. (2004) Comparative studies on the type-B response regulators revealing their distinctive properties in the His-to-Asp phosphorelay signal transduction of Arabidopsis thaliana. *Plant and Cell Physiology*, 45: 28-39.

- TANG, H., BOWERS, J.E., WANG, X., MING, R., ALAM, M., & PETERSON, A.H. (2008) Synteny and Collinearity in Plant Genomes. *Science*, 320: 486-488.
- TANIGUCHI, M., KIBA, T., SAKAKIBARA, H., UEGUCHI, C., MIZUNO, T. & SUGIYAMA, T. (1998) Expression of Arabidopsis response regulator homologs is induced by cytokinins and nitrate. *Febs Letters*, 429: 259-262.
- THATCHER, S.R., DANILEVSKAYA, O.N., MENG, X., BEATTY M., ZASTROW-HAYES, G. HARRIS, C., VAN ALLEN, B., HABBEN J., H., & LI, B. (2016) Genome-Wide Analysis of Alternative Splicing during Development and Drought Stress in Maize. *Plant Physiology*, 170: 586-599.

THE PLANT LIST (2013) http://www.theplantlist.org/

- **THE BRASSICA RAPA GENOME SEQUENCING PROJECT CONSORTIUM.** (2011) The genome of the mesopolyploid crop species *Brassica rapa. Nature Genetics*, 43: 1035–1039.
- TO, J. P., HABERER, G., FERREIRA, F. J., DERUERE, J., MASON, M. G., SCHALLER, G. E., ALONSO, J. M., ECKER, J. R. & KIEBER, J. J. (2004) Type-A Arabidopsis response regulators are partially redundant negative regulators of cytokinin signaling. *Plant cell*, 16: 658-71.
- **TO, J. P. & KIEBER, J. J.** (2008) Cytokinin signaling: two-components and more. *Trends in Plant Science,* 13: 85-92.
- TRAN, L. S. P., URAO, T., QIN, F., MARUYAMA, K., KAKIMOTO, T., SHINOZAKI, K. & YAMAGUCHI-SHINOZAKI, K. (2007) Functional analysis of AHK1/ATHK1 and cytokinin receptor histidine kinases in response to abscisic acid, drought, and salt stress in Arabidopsis. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America, 104: 20623-20628.
- **UEDA, T., SEO, S., OHASHI, Y. & HASHIMOTO, J.** (2000) Circadian and senescence-enhanced expression of a tobacco cysteine protease gene. *Plant Molecular Biology*, 44: 649-657.
- URAO, T., YAKUBOV, B., SATOH, R., YAMAGUCHI-SHINOZAKI, K., SEKI, M., HIRAYAMA, T. & SHINOZAKI, K. (1999) A transmembrane hybrid-type histidine kinase in arabidopsis functions as an osmosensor. *Plant Cell*, 11: 1743-1754.

- **URAO, T., YAKUBOV, B., YAMAGUCHI-SHINOZAKI, K. & SHINOZAKI, K.** (1998) Stress-responsive expression of genes for two-component response regulator-like proteins in Arabidopsis thaliana. *Febs Letters*, 427: 175-178.
- **URAO, T., YAMAGUCHI-SHINOZAKI, K. & SHINOZAKI, K.** (2000) Two-component systems in plant signal transduction. *Trends in Plant Science*, 5: 67-74.
- **URAO, T., YAMAGUCHI-SHINOZAKI, K. & SHINOZAKI, K.** (2001) Plant histidine kinases: an emerging picture of two-component signal transduction in hormone and environmental responses. *Science's STKE : signal transduction knowledge environment:* re18.

USDA-FAS (2016)

http://apps.fas.usda.gov/psdonline/circulars/oilseeds.pdf

- VAN DER HOORN, R. A. L. (2008) Plant proteases: From phenotypes to molecular mechanisms. *Annual Review of Plant Biology*, 59: 191-223.
- VAN DOORN, W.G., BALK, P.A., VAN HOUWELINGEN, A.M., HOEBERICHTS, F.A., HALL, R.D., VORST, O., VAN DER SCHOOT, C., & VAN WORDRAGEN, M.F. (2003) Gene expression during anthesis and senescence in *Iris* flowers. *Plant Molecular Biology*, 53: 845-863.
- VAN POPPEL, G., VERHOEVEN DT, VERHAGEN H, & GOLDBOHM RA. (1999) Brassica vegetables and cancer prevention. Epidemiology and mechanisms. Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology, 472:159-68.
- VIJ, S., & TYAGI, A.K. (2007). Emerging trends in the functional genomics of the abiotic stress response in crop plants. Plant Biotechnology Journal, 5:361-80.
- VINOCOUR, B. & ALTMAN, A. (2005) Recent advances in engineering plant tolerance to abiotic stress: achievements and limitations. Current Opinion in Biotechnology, 16:123-132.
- WAGSTAFF, C., YANG, T. J. W., STEAD, A. D., BUCHANAN-WOLLASTON, V. & ROBERTS, J. A. (2009) A molecular and structural characterization of senescing Arabidopsis siliques and comparison of transcriptional profiles with senescing petals and leaves. *Plant Journal*, 57: 690-705.

- WAN, L., XIA, Q., QIU, X., & SELVARAJ, G. (2002) Early stages of seed development in *Brassica napus*: a seed coat-specific cysteine proteinase associated with programmed cell death of the inner integument. *Plant Journal*, 30: 1-10.
- WANG, Y. P., LI, L., YE, T. T., ZHAO, S. J., LIU, Z., FENG, Y. Q. & WU, Y. (2011) Cytokinin antagonizes ABA suppression to seed germination of Arabidopsis by downregulating ABI5 expression. *Plant Journal*, 68: 249-261.
- WHITELAW, C. A., PAUL, W., JENKINS, E. S., TAYLOR, V. M. & ROBERTS, J. A. (1999) An mRNA encoding a response regulator protein from Brassica napus is up-regulated during pod development. *Journal of Experimental Botany*, 50, 335-341.
- WILEN, R.W., VAN ROOIJEN GJ, PEARCE DW, PHARIS RP, HOLBROOK LA, MOLONEY MM. (1991) Effects of jasmonic Acid on embryo-specific processes in brassica and linum oilseeds. *Plant Physiology*, 95: 399-405.
- WINTER, D., VINEGAR, B., NAHAL, H., ANMAR, R., WILSON, G.V.
 & PROVART, N.J. (2007) Efp browser An "Electronic Fluorescent Pictograph" Browser for Exploring and Analyzing Large-Scale Biological Data Sets. *PLoS ONE*, 2: e718-730.
- WOHLBACH, D. J., QUIRINO, B. F. & SUSSMAN, M. R. (2008) Analysis of the Arabidopsis histidine kinase ATHK1 reveals a connection between vegetative osmotic stress sensing and seed maturation. *The Plant cell*, 20: 1101-17.
- WURGLERMURPHY, S. M. & SAITO, H. (1997) Two-component signal transducers and MAPK cascades. *Trends in Biochemical Sciences*, 22: 172-176.
- XU, M., CHO, E., BURCH-SMITH, T.M., & ZAMBRYSKI, P.C. (2012) Plasmodesmata formation and cell-to-cell transport are reduced in *decreased size exclusion limit 1* during embryogenesis in *Arabidopsis. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 109: 5098-103.
- YOKOYAMA, A., YAMASHINO, T., AMANO, Y., TAJIMA, Y., IMAMURA, A., SAKAKIBARA, H. & MIZUNO, T. (2007) Type-B ARR transcription factors, ARR10 and ARR12, are implicated in cytokinin-mediated regulation of protoxylem differentiation in roots of Arabidopsis thaliana. *Plant & cell physiology*, 48: 84-96.
- ZANG, Y.X., KIM, H.U., KIM, J.A., LIM, M.H., JIN, M., LEE, S.C., KWON, S.J., LEE, S.I., HONG, J.K., PARK, T.H., MUN, J.H.,

SEOL, Y.J., HONG, S.B., & PARK, B.S. (2009) Genome-wide identification of glucosinolate synthesis genes in *Brassica rapa*. *The FEBS Journal*, 276:3559-74.

- ZHANG, W., TO, J. P., CHENG, C. Y., ERIC SCHALLER, G. & KIEBER, J. J. (2011) Type-A response regulators are required for proper root apical meristem function through post-transcriptional regulation of PIN auxin efflux carriers. *The Plant journal : for cell* and molecular biology, 68: 1-10.
- ZHAO, Z., ANDERSEN, S. U., LJUNG, K., DOLEZAL, K., MIOTK, A., SCHULTHEISS, S. J. & LOHMANN, J. U. (2010) Hormonal control of the shoot stem-cell niche. *Nature*, 465: 1089-U154.
- ZHENG, B. L., DENG, Y., MU, J. Y., JI, Z. D., XIANG, T. T., NIU, Q. W., CHUA, N. H. & ZUO, J. R. (2006) Cytokinin affects circadian-clock oscillation in a phytochrome B- and Arabidopsis response regulator 4-dependent manner. *Physiologia Plantarum*, 127: 277-292.

APPENDIX I

List of primers

Gene	Primer Name	Sequence (5' - 3')
Bra040204 Bra040204	SAC29_For5' (F1) SAC29_For (F2) ORF SAC29_Rev	CAGCAAAATTCATGTAAAAGATGC GGGGGTATTTCACAGACAGC TCCATCAAGCATCCATGAGTT
BnaA05g33120D BnaC03g33640D BnaC05g47370D BnaA03gXXXXXD	Nested_For Nested_Rev	CAATTCACAATCTTCTTTAGAATCCA TGAAGTCACCCCAACAATCA
Bra040204 BnaA05g33120D	Brapa_Mismatch_For	GACAGCAAATAACGGC
Bol001327 BnaC05g47370D	Bol_Mismatch_For	GACAGCGAATAACGGT
BnaA05g33120D BnaC05g47370D	ExtraAAspan_For	CGAGAAAATAAAGAAGAAACTAAACG
BnaA05g33120D	BnA05_For BnaA05_Rev	AAATCGAAGATGGCAACAAA AAGTCACCCCAACAATCATTGAC
BnaA03g19150D BnaC03g22790D	Bnapus_ARR16_For Bnapus_ARR16_Rev	GAATGCGATTAGAGCATTGGA TGAGCTCCACTAGCTAAACA
BnaAnng25110D BnaA10g23650D BnaC02g01700D BnaC09g48380D	Bnapus_ARR21_For Bnapus_ARR21_Rev	TCAGCTTGTTTGATGATCTTGG CGGATTCAAGAACGACCAGT
BnaA04g14760D BnaC04g56320D	Bnapus_ARR12_For Bnapus_ARR12_Rev	TGTTGACATGCCTGATATGGA TCAGCTTCTCAACATTCATCAGA
BnaA04g02540D BnaA09g35830D BnaC04g55620D BnaC08g27330D	Bnapus_ARR17_For Bnapus_ARR17_Rev	ATGGGATCAGAGCATTGGAG GCTTCTGCAGTTTAAGAGATGACA
FJ529184.1	Bnapus UBQ10.1_For Bnapus UBQ10.1_Rev	TAAAAACTTTCTCTCAATTCTCTCT TTGTCAATGGTGTCGGAGCTT
DQ209288	B.napusCys_For B.napusCys_Rev	CAGCTGAAAACGTCGGTGTA TCTTCCCCATCTCCATCTTG

J02798	B.napusNapA_For B.napusNapA_Rev	CTTCTCACCAATGCCTCCAT TTTAACCGCTTTGGATGCTC
AY208880	SeedSpecific_For SeedSpecific_Rev	ACTCTAATGGTCATCACATTGGT ATCTAAGACTTTGCGAGCGT
X59294.1	Cruciferin_For Cruciferin_R	GCTCGGCTCTCATCTCTTCT TCAGTGTTTCAACCAAGCGG
AT4G05320	ArabidopsisUBQ10_For ArabidopsisUBQ10_Rev	TAAAAACTTTCTCTCAATTCTCTCT TTGTCAATGGTGTCGGAGCTT
AT3G04280	GattolinARR22_For GattolinARR22_Rev	TGATGCAATGCCTACCTTCTTAG ATTAATGAGCTCTCATCCATCAAGCATCG
AT3G04280	KangARR22DEX_For KangARR22DEX_Rev	GAGAAAACCAAGTCGATAGAAGTGA CAAGCATCGAAGAGGTGGCTAATG
Universal primers	M13_For M13_Rev	GTAAAAACGACGGCCAG CAGGAAACAGCTATGAC

APPENDIX II

Full genomic alignment

BrRR40	${\tt atattagtttgttaa} {\tt aataacccagttgca} {\tt aaaatgcagattacattccagca} {\tt aaattca}$
BnRR77	
BoRR39 BnRR79	atattagtttgttaaaacaactcagttgcaaaaatgcagattacattccagcaaaattc-
ARR22	atattagtttgttata-caactcacttagaataatgtagattacatttcagccaaattca
BnRR78	atattayttiyttata-caacttacttayaataatytayattacatttayttaaattta
BORR38	atattagtttggtaagacaactcagttgcaacgatgcagattacatttcaggaaaattcg
BrRR39	taagacaactcagttgcaacgatgcagattacattttaggaaagttca
BIRR55 BnRR76	
Dilitity o	
D*DD40	
BrRR40 BnRR77	tgtaaaagatgctttccttagtgacgtgaaaatatgcttttgcaccttttccaact
BORR39	tgtaaaagatgcttttcttagtgacgtgaaaatatgcttttgcaccttttccaact
BORR59 BnRR79	
ARR22	tgtaaaagatgcttttctttgtgatgtttttaaaatgctttcttt
BnRR78	
BoRR38	tgtaagaaagatattttgcattgtggtgtgaaaatatgcctctttcacttttt-caact
BrRR39	tgtaagaaagatatttcgctttgtg-tgtgaaaatatgcctctttcacttttttcaact
BnRR76	
BrRR40	
BIRR40 BnRR77	a-taaatctcgatcaatgtctaagttcctagaacacaattcacagtcttctttagaat gaacacaattcacagtcttctttagaat
BORR39	a-taaatttcgatcaatgtctaagttcctagaacacaattcacaatcttctttagaat
BORR59 BnRR79	gaacacaattcacaatttattagaat
ARR22	cttaactataaatcttgatgcaatgcctaccttcttagaacataagatcttctttaaaat
BnRR78	aacacaattcacaatcttctttagaat
BoRR38	a-taaatttcgatcgatgtctacgttcttaacacaattcacaatcttctttagaat
BrRR39	a-taaatttcgatcgatgtatctacgttcttaacacaattcacaatcttctttagaat
BnRR76	
BrRR40	ccaaatcGtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata
BnRR77	ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata
	ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata
BnRR77 BoRR39	ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78	ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaaatcgtaggccactatttcattatacttatgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaaatcgtaggccactatttcaatttttttgtaatatatgtgaacagatac
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38	ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaaatcgtaggccactatttcattatacttatgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatcttttttgtatgcata ccaaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtattatgcatatatg
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39	ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaaatcgtaggccactatttcattatacttatgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaaatcgtaggccactatttcaatttttttgtaatatatgtgaacagatac
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38	ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaaatcgtaggccactatttcattatacttatgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatcttttttgtatgcata ccaaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtattatgcatatatg
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39	ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaaatcgtaggccactatttcattatacttatgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatcttttttgtatgcata ccaaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtattatgcatatatg
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76	ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaaatcgtaggccactatttcattatacttatgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatcttttttgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtattatgcatatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttcaaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtattatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtattatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttttcagtatacatatgtattatgcat
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40	ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaatcgtaggccactatttcattatacttatgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatcttttttgtatgcata ccaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtattatgcatatat ccaaattgtaagccgctttctaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtattatgcatatat ccaaattgtaagccgctttctaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtattatgcatatat ccaaattgtaagccgctttctaatcttttttcagtatacatatgtattatgcatatat ccaaattgtaagccgctttctaatcttttttcagtatacatatgtatatgtatatgcat
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77	<pre>ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaatcgtaggccactatttcattatacttatgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgcttctaatcatcaacacggaaccatgcattcaagaagataatcacaattcaaacaattacatacaaacacggaaccatgcattcaagaagataattacaatt</pre>
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39	<pre>ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaatcgtaggccactatttcattatacttatgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgcttctaatcatcaacacggaaccatgcattcaagaagataatcacaattcaaacaattacatacaaacacggaaccatgcattcaagaagataattacaattcaaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcattcaagaagataattataatt</pre>
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79	<pre>ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaatcgtaggccactatttcattatacttatgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatctttttcagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatctttttcagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcatacaacacggaaccatgcattcaagaagataatcacaattcaaacaattacatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataattcaaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataattcaaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataatt</pre>
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22	<pre>ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaatcgtaggccactattcaatcgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatctttttgtatgcata ccaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatctttttcagtatacatatgtatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatctttttcagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttctcagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgcttctaatcatacaacacggaaccatgcattcaagaagataattacaaatt caaacaattacatacaaacacggaaccatgcattcaagaagataattacaatt caaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataatt caaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataatt </pre>
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78	<pre>ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaatcgtaggccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaatcgtaggccactattcaatcgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaatcgtaggccgctttcaaatctttttgtatgcata ccaaatcgtaggcgcttcaaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatctttttcagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttctcagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgcttctaatcttttctagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgcttctaatcttttctcagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaattgtaagccgcttctaatcttttctagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaattgtaagccgcttctaatcatacaacacggaaccatgcattcaagaagataattacaatt caaacaattacatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataatt caaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataatt caaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataatt </pre>
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38	<pre>ccaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaatcgtaggccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaatcgtaggccactattcattatacttatgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaatcgtaggccgctttcaaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaatcgtaggcgcttctaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttcaaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatctttttcagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttctcagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcatacaacacggaaccatgcattcaagaagataattacaatt caaacaattacatacaaacacggaaccatgcattcaagaagataattacaatt caaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataatt caaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataatt </pre>
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BoRR38 BrRR39	<pre>ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaatcgtaggccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaatcgtaggccactattcaatcgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaatcgtaggccgctttcaaatctttttgtatgcata ccaaatcgtaggcgcttcaaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatctttttcagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttctcagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgcttctaatcttttctagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgcttctaatcttttctcagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaattgtaagccgcttctaatcttttctagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaattgtaagccgcttctaatcatacaacacggaaccatgcattcaagaagataattacaatt caaacaattacatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataatt caaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataatt caaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataatt </pre>
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38	<pre>ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaatcgtaggccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaatcgtaggccactattcaatcatacttatgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaatcgtaggccgctttcaaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaatcgtaggcgcttctaatctttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatctttttcagtatacatatgtaatagtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatctttttcagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatctttttcagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatctttttcagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatctttttcagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcatacaaacacggaaccatgcattcaagaagataattacaatt caaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataatt caaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataatt </pre>
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76	<pre>ccaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaattgtaagccacttctaacctttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaattgtaagccacttctaacctttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaatcgtaagccgcttcaatctttttgtaatatatgtga</pre>
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40	<pre>ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaatcgtaagccactattcatcatacttatgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatctttttgtaacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaattgtaagccgctttcaaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaattgtaagccgctttcaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaattgtaagccgctttcaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgtatgcat ccaaaattgtaagccgctttcaatctttttcagtatacatatgtatatgtatgcat ccaaaattgtaagccgctttcaatcatacaacacggaaccatgcattcaagaagataattacaatt caaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattacaatt caaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataatt caaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataatt caaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataatt </pre>
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BrRR40 BnRR77	<pre>ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaaatcgtaagccgctttcaatctttatacttatgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgcttctaatctttttccagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcatata ccaaaatgtaagccgcttctaatctttttccagtatacatagtaattatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgcttctaatctttttccagtatacatagtaattatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgcttctaatctttttccagtatacatagtaattatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgcttctaatcatacaaacacggaaccatgcattcaagaagataattacaattcaaacaattacatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataattcaaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataattcaaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataattcaaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataattcaaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataatt</pre>
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39	<pre>ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaacctttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaatcgtaagccacttctaacctttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaatcgtagcgcactattcattatacttatgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaatcgtagccgcttccaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatcgtagccgcttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtaattgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgcttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtaattgcatatatg ccaaaatgtaagccgcttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtaattgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgcttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtaattgcatatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgcttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaaatgtaagccgcttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtaattgtatgcat ccaaacattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcattcaagaagataattacaattcaaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataattcaaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataattcaaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataattcaaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattataatt</pre>
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR77	<pre>ccaaatogtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaatcgtaggccactattcattatacttatgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaatcgtaagccgctttcaatctttttgtatacatatgtatatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccgctttcaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaattgtaagccgctttcaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaattgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaattgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaattgtaagccgctttctaatctttttcagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat ccaaacaattacatacaacacggaaccatgcattcaagaagataattcacaatt caaacaattacatacaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattaaatt </pre>
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22	<pre>ccaaatogtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaacctttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatgcatata ccaaatogtaagccactttteatc</pre>
BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76 BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR77	<pre>ccaaatogtaagccacttctaacctt-tttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgtatgtatgcatata ccaaattgtaagccacttctaaccttttttaga-ttacatatgtaatacgcatata ccaaatcgtaggccactattcattatacttatgtaatatatgtgaacagatac ccaaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatctttttgtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatcgtaagccgctttcaaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttcaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatcttttt-cagtatacatatgtatatgcatatat ccaaaatgtaagccgctttctaatctttttcagtatacatatgtaatatgtatgcat caaacaattacatacaacacggaaccatgcattcaagaagataattacaatt caaacaattacatacaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattacaatt caaacaattatatacaaacacggaaccatgcatgcaagaagataattaaatt </pre>

BrRR39 BnRR76	acgctcataacaaaacacaaaaaacatacgcatgcattagaacacttgtatgttaatttc
BrRR40	catactgcatgtttcattttttttaattagcttt-ttttttgtgaagatt
BnRR77	catactgcatgtttcattttttttaattagctttttttttgtgaagatt
BoRR39	cacaccgcat-gtttcatttatttaattagcttcttttgtgtgaagatt
BnRR79	cacactgcat-gtttcatttatttaattagcttcttttgtgtgaagatt
ARR22	tatacagtttaatttcatttttaacttacttcttttttttggtgaagatt
BnRR78 BoRR38	cataatgttttgtttaaacattcttcgttttaattagattctttttgtgtgaagatt
BORR30 BrRR39	cataatgttttgtttaaacattcttcgttttaattagattctttttgtgtgaagatt
BIRR39 BnRR76	cataatgttttgcataaacattcttcgttttaattagcttctttttgtgtgaagatt
BrRR40	gttcgaagataaaatcgaag <mark>ATG</mark> GCAACAAAATCCATGGGAGATATCG
BnRR77	gttcgaagataaaatcgaagATGGCAACAAAATCCATGGGAGATATCG
BoRR39	gttctaagacagaatcgaagAIGGCAACAAAATCCATGGGAGATATCG
BnRR79	gttctaagacagaatcgaagAIGGCAACAAAATCCATGGGAGATATCG
ARR22	cttgagagaaaagaaatcgaag <mark>ATG</mark> GCAACAAAATCCACCGGAGGTACCG <mark>AGAA</mark>
BnRR78	gttcgaagaagaaaaaaccgaag <mark>ATG</mark> GCAACAACATCCACGGGAGATATCG <mark>AGAA</mark>
BoRR38	gttcgaagaagaaaaaacgaag <mark>ATC</mark> GCAACAACATCCACGGGAGATATCG <mark>AGAA</mark>
BrRR39	gttcgaaga—-a-aaaaaaccgaag <mark>ATG</mark> GCAACAA <mark>CGTCAA</mark> CATCCACGGGAGATATCA <mark>AGAA</mark>
BnRR76	CACCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCC
	****** ********
10	
BrRR40	AGAAAATAAAGAAGAAACTAAACGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATGATCC
BnRR77	
BoRR39 BnRR79	
ARR22	CGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATAAAGAAGAAACTAAACGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATGATCC <mark>AACCAAGTCGAT</mark> AGAA-GTGAAGAAGAAACTAATCAACGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATGATCC
BnRR78	AACGAAGTCAGTAGAA-GTGAAGAAGAAGAAACTAATCAACGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATGATCA
BORR38	AACCAAGTCAGTAGAA-GTGAAGAAGAAGAAACTTAACGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATGATCAC
BrRR39	AACCAAGTCAGTAGAA-GTGAAGAAGAAACTTAACGTGCTGATCGTCGATGATGATAC
BnRR76	AACCAAGTCAGTAGAA-GTGAAGAAGAAACTTAACGTGTTGATCGTCGATGATGATAC
	**** * ******** * ******************
BrRR40	ACTAAACCTTATAATTCATGAGAAGATCATCAAAGCGATAGGGGGTATTTCACAGACAG
BnRR77	ACTAAACCTTATAATTCATGAGAAGATCATCAAAGCGATAGGGGGGTATTTCACAGACAG
BoRR39	ACTAAACCTTATAATTCATGAGAAGATCATCAAAGCGATTGGGGGTATTTCACAGACAG
BnRR79	ACTAAACCTTATAATTCATGAGAAGATCATCAAAGCGATTGGGGGTATTTCACAGACAG
ARR22	ATTAAACCGTAGACTCCACGAGATGATCATCAAAACGATCGGAGGAATTTCTCAGACTGC
BnRR78	TGTAATTCGTAAACTTCACGAGATTATCATCAAATCAATC
BoRR38	TGTAATTCGTAAACTTCACGAGAATATCATCAAATCGATCG
BrRR39	AGTAATTCGTAAACTCCACGAGAATATCATCAAATCGATCG
BnRR76	AGTAATTCGTAAACTTCACGAGAATATCATCAAATCGATCG
BrRR40	AAATAACGGCGAGGAGGCAGTAATCATCCACCGTGACGGCGGCTCATCTTTTGACCTTAT
BnRR77	AAATAACGGCGAGGAGGCAGTAATCATCCACCGTGACGGCGGCTCATCTTTTGACCTTAT
BoRR39	GAATAACGGTGAGGAGGCAGTAATCATCCACCGTGACGGCGGCTCATCTTTTGACCTTAT
BnRR79	GAATAACGGTGAGGAGGCAGTAATCATCCACCGTGACGGCGGCTCATCTTTTGACCTTAT
ARR22	AAAGAATGGCGAGGAGGCAGTGATCCTCCACCGTGACGGCGAAGCATCTTTCGACCTTAT
BnRR78	
BoRR38	
BrRR39 BnRR76	TAAGAACGGTGAGGAGGCAGTGAACATCCACCGCGACGGCAATGCATCTTTCGACCTTAT TAAGAACGGTGAGGAGGCAGTGAACATCCACCGCGACGGCAATGCATCTTTCGACCTTAT
DIIKK/U	** ** ** ********* * * ******* ******* ****
BrRR40	CCTAATGGACAAAGAAATGCCCGAGAGGGATGGAGTCTCGGTACAATT-AA-TTAATAATCT
BnRR77	CCTAATGGACAAAGAAATGCCCGAGAGGGATGGAGTTTCG <mark>GTACAATT-AA-TTAATAATCT</mark>
Borr39	CCTAATGGATAAAGAAATGCCCGAGAGGGATGGTGTTTCGGTACAATT-AA-TTAACAATCT
BnRR79 ARR22	CCTAATGGATAAAGAAATGCCCGAGAGGGATGGTGTTTCGGTACAATT-AA-TTAACAATCT
ARRZZ BnRR78	TCTAATGGATAAGGAAATGCCTGAGAGGGATGGAGTTTCGGTACTTAAT-GATCTTG-AATC- CCTAATGGATAAAGAAATGCCCGAGAGGGGATGGACTTTCGGTACAATT-AAATAATAATCT
Borr38	CCTAATGGATAAAGAAATGCCCGAGAGGGATGGACTTTCGGTACAATT-AAATAATAATCT
BrRR39	CCTAATGGATAAAGAAATGCCCGAGAGGGATGGACTTTCGGTAC-=AATT-AAATAATAATCT
BnRR76	CCTAATGGATAAAGAAATGCCCGAGAGGGATGGACTTTCG
	****** ** ******* ******* * ******* * ***

BrRR40	TAGTCTATGGGG
BnRR77	TAGTCTATGGCAAATAAACAGATTATTTAATTAACCTCATGG
BoRR39	TAGTTTTTGGAAATAAACTAAGTTTTTGGAAATAAACATATTATTTAATTAA
BnRR79	ТАСТТТТТССАААТАААСАТАТТАТТТААТТААССТСАТСС
ARR22	TTAATCTGCTTACCAAATAGACAATTTAAGTGGGTCGATCATCACTATACTTAA
BnRR78	TTAATTTAATTTGTGTCGATCATCACTACACTTAT
BoRR38	TTAATTTAATTTGTGTCGATCATCACTACACTTAT
BrRR39	TTAATTTAATTTGTGTCGATCATCACTACACTTAT
BnRR76	
BrRR40	CTAATATCCTTGTCACTTTCT-TAT-GTTCTTTATTTTGTTTGTTTTATTTAGACAACTAAG
BnRR77	CTAATATCCTTGTCACTTTCT-TAT-GTTCTTTATTTGTTTGTTTTATTTAGACAACTAAG
BoRR39	TTAATATACTTGTCACTTTCT-TAT-GTTCTTTAATTTGTTGGTTTTATTTAGACAACTAAG
BnRR79	
ARR22 BnRR78	-AAACCTCCTCTTT-AATATAGTT-TTTATGTTCTTT-GTT-GATTTAATTTA
BoRR38	-TAACCTCCTCTTT-AAAATACTCTTTTTTTTTGTCCTTTTGTT-GGTTTTGTTTAGCCAACTAAG
BrRR39	C-AACCTCCTCTTT-AAAATACTCTTTTATGTCCTTTTGTT-GGTTTTGTTTAGGCAACTAAG
BnRR76	GCAACTAAG

BrRR40	AAGCTAAGAGAAATGGAAGTGAAGTCAATGATTGTTGGGGTGACTTCACTGGCTGACAAT
BnRR77	AAGCTAAGAGAAATGGAAGTGAAGTCAATGATTGTTGGGGTGACTTCACTGGCTGACAAT
Borr39	AAGCTAAGAGAAATGGAAGTGAAGTCAATGATTGTTGGGGTGACTTCACTGGCTGACAAT
BnRR79	AAGCTAAGAGAAATGGAAGTGAAGTCAATGATTGTTGGGGTGACTTCACTGGCTGACAAT
ARR22	AAGCTAAGAGAAATGAAAGTGACGTCAATGATCGTTGGGGTAACGTCAGTAGCTGACCAA
BnRR78	AAGCTAAGAGAAATGAAAGTGACGTCTATGATTATTGGGGTGACGACACTGGCTGACAAT
Borr38	AAGCTAAGAGAAATGAAAGTGACGTCTATGATTATTGGGGTGACGACACTGGCTGACAAT
BrRR39	AAGCTAAGAGAAATGAAAGTGACGGCTATGATTATTGGGGTGACGACACTGGCTGACAAT
BnRR76	AAGCTAAGAGAAATGAAAGTGACGTCTATGATTGTTGGGGTGACTTCA
	************ ***** * * ***** * * *****
BrRR40	GAAGAGGAGCGCAGGGCTTTCATGGAAGCTGGACTTAACCATTGCTTGGCAAAACCGTTA
BnRR77	GAAGAGGAGCGCAGGGCTTTCATGGAAGCTGGACTTAACCATTGCTTGGCAAAACCGTTA
BoRR39	GAAGAGGAGCGCAGGGCTTTCATGGAAGCTGGACTTAACCATTGCTTGGCAAAACCGTTA
BnRR79	GAAGAGGAGCGCAGGGCTTTCATGGAAGCTGGACTTAACCATTGCTTGGCAAAACCGTTA
ARR22	GAAGAAGAGCGTAAGGCTTTTATGGAAGCTGGGCTCAACCATTGCTTGGAAAAACCCCTTA
BnRR78	GAAGAGGAACGTAAGGCTTTCATGGAAGCTGGACTTAACCATTGCTTGGCAAAGCCCTTA
Borr38	GAAGAGGAACGTAAGGCTTTCATGGAAGCTGGACTTAACCATTGCTTGGCAAAACCCCTTA
BrRR39	GAAGAGGAACGTAAGGCTTTCATGGAAGCTGGACTTAACCATTGCTTGGCAAAACCCCTTA
BnRR76	
BrRR40	ACCAAGGACAAGATCATCCCTCTCATTAACCAACTCATGGATGCT <mark>TGA</mark> tggatatatatt
BnRR77	ACCAAGGACAAGATCATCCCTCTCATTAACCAACTCATGGATGCT <mark>TGA</mark> tqqatatatatt
Borr39	ACCAAGGACAAGATCATCCCTCTCATTAACCAACTCATGGATGCTTGAtggatatatatt
BnRR79	ACCAAGGACAAGATCATCCCTCTCATTAACCAACTCATGGATGCTTGAtggatatatatt
ARR22	ACCAAGGCCAAGATCTTCCCGCTCATTAGCCACCTCTTCGATGCTTGAtggatgaaggct
BnRR78	AGCAAAGCCAAGATCCTCCCTCTCATCAACAATCTCATGGATGCTTGAtggatggatgaa
BoRR38	AGCAAAGCCAAGATCCTCCCTCTCATCAACAATCTCATGGATGCTTGAtggatga-
BrRR39	AGCAAAGCCAAGATCCTCCCTCTCATCAACAATCTCATGGATGCT <mark>TGA</mark> tggatatg
BnRR76	
BrRR40	ТААТТТА-ТАТТАТGGAAA-CACA-ТААТААСGTCTA
BnRR77	ТААТТТА-ТАТТАТGGAAA-CACA-ТААТААСGTCTA
BoRR39	ТТАТАТТАТGGAAA-CACACATAATAACGTCTA
BnRR79	ТТАТАТТАТGGAAAACACAТААТААСGTCTA
ARR22	CATTAATGTATCTATATTTTCAATCATG-AAATCACCTACACGTGTATTTGACACAAAA
BnRR78	ТТGTCGCCACTACATATCTACATTATATAAATATGAAAAACACATAATAACGTCAGC-
BoRR38	АТ-ТАТССССАСТАССТАТСТАСАТТАТАТАААТАТСАААААА
BrRR39	ААТТGTCGCCACTACATATCTACATTATACAAATATGAAAAACACA—-ТА-ТААТАТАТААСG
BnRR76	

BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76	AGTGTGTATGTATGCATAGATACTTGCATGTGTGTGTGTTTTAGAATTTAG AGTGTGTATGTATGCATAGATACTTGCATGTGTGTGTGTTTTAGAATTTAG AGTGTGTATGTATGCATAGATACTTGCATGTGTGTGTTTTAGAATTTAG ATCTGCATTTGTTGTGATATAGGGTTTCTCATATCT TTATACACCTGTGTGTGTATGCATATATCTATCTGCATGTGTGTGTTTTAGGGTTGTT TTATACACCTGTGTGTGTATGCATAGATATCTATCTGCATGTGTGTG
BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76	GGTTCTTTATCGTCCGTGATATATAATCATGTAACCTGTTGCTTTAAGCT GGTTCTTTATCGTCCGTGATATATAATCATGTAAGCTGTTGCTTCAAGCT GGTTCTTTATCGTCCGTGATATATAATCATGTAAGTTGTTGCTTTAAGCT ATGTTTGATTTATTTTCTTATC-GTCCGAGGTAAAATCATGCAAGTCATTTCTTTTGGCT ATGTTTGATTTTATCGTGCGTGGCGTG
BrRR40 BnRR77 BoRR39 BnRR79 ARR22 BnRR78 BoRR38 BrRR39 BnRR76	TATAAAATATTAAAATAAGGGTTT TATAAAATATTAAAATAAGGGTTTCCTC TATAAAATATTTAAATAAGGGTTTCCTC TATAAAATATTTAAATAAGGTTTCCTCTACCAGAAAAAAAA

APPENDIX III



(A) PCR using forward primer designed in ORF of *BrRR40* to amplify transcript in *B.oleracea* genomic DNA for cloning and sequencing. (B) PCR confirming transformed *E.coli* colony with inserted *B.oleracea* gDNA. Genomic DNA was extracted from leaf tissue in kale.

APPENDIX 4

PIPS Reflective Statement Template

Note to examiners:

This statement is included as an appendix to the thesis in order that the thesis accurately captures the PhD training experienced by the candidate as a BBSRC Doctoral Training Partnership student.

The Professional Internship for PhD Students is a compulsory 3-month placement which must be undertaken by DTP students. It is usually centred on a specific project and must not be related to the PhD project. This reflective statement is designed to capture the skills development which has taken place during the student's placement and the impact on their career plans it has had.

PIPS Reflective Statement

Between April and July 2015 I carried out my placement as a Campaigns Intern at Sense About Science, a charitable trust that is focused on promoting public understanding of science and evidence. During the 3-months I carried out a huge variety of tasks but I was primarily focussed on part management of the Plant Science and Energy Panels. These are two online resources comprised of a board of scientists that cover the width and breadth of plant sciences and the energy and climate sciences. They allow the public to put their concerns and curiosities, often driven by topics they have seen within the media or online, to an expert in that subject. My role was to advertise the panels via social media channels and writing blogs for learned societies to drum up questions as well as conversing with researchers to put together a lay response. I also helped put together and oversee two live online Q&As which addressed the much debated topic of fracking and the threat to potatoes. They were two exciting one hour fast paced sessions that required co-operation from the whole office.

I was additionally heavily involved with the Voice of Young Science (VoYS) campaign which is essentially a community of early career researchers (PhD and Post-Doc) that play an active role in public debate on scientific issues. As part of this I was involved in 'asking for evidence' behind certain topics such as food science/ nutrition and allergies and successfully put together a number of engaging webpages. In addition to the office work I regularly represented Sense About Science at events such as Parliamentary Links Day, Delivering the UK AgriTech Strategy, Cheltenham Science Festival and the Soil Association's Glyphosate Briefing.

In terms of skills acquisition I found the internship to be highly profitable and an invaluable opportunity which has certainly energised my CV. In just 3-months I very rapidly developed my communicative skills, particularly in writing, which has both provided a lifelong ability as well as undoubtedly aiding in the completion of my thesis. Moreover I cultivated expertise in creativity, organisation and networking. This internship truly opened my eyes to the world that lies outside of academia and has directed me to pursue a career to build upon my existing abilities in communication and engagement. I honestly believe that all PhD students should undertake a placement to obtain the skills that you would not necessarily acquire from the lab.